Index I. Critics

Authors such as Chinua Achebe and Paul de Man, who are both authors of criticism and subjects of discussion by critics, are listed in whichever index is appropriate for each reference; a page number in bold indicates a chapter or part of a chapter written by a contributor to the volume.

Aarts, F.G.A.M., 36, 125, 178, 278, 344
Aarts, Jan, 53
Abbott, Craig S., 565
Abbott, H. Porter, 513
Abel, Lionel, 659
Abensour, Liliane, 385, 403
Abercrombie, John R., 770
Abermann, Gabriele, 18
Abiteboul, Maurice, 11
Abrahams, Nicolas, 781
Abrams, M.H., 387
Achebe, Chinua, 673
Acholonu, Catherine Obianuju, 676
Ackerley, Chris J., 556(2), 571, 614, 745
Ackerman, Robert W., 126
Ackland, Michael, 737–8
Ackroyd, Peter, 568, 581, 613
Adam, Ian, 685
Adams, Adrian, 695
Adams, Charles H., 656
Adams, Graham, 758
Adams, Harriet Farwell, 465
Adams, Hazard, 541–2, 768
Adams, J.E., 310
Adams, Joseph, 62
Adams, R.P., 636
Adams, Richard, 188, 585
Adams, Robert, 150
Adamson, Judith, 552
Adelman, Paul, 490
Aden, John M., 357
Adey, Lionel, 444
Adlard, John, 390
Adler, Jeremy, 16
Adler, Joyce, 706
Adorno, Theodor W., 788
Adrian, Arthur A., 452, 456
Advani, Rukun, 524
Aers, David, 116, 143
Agari, Masahiko, 304–5
Aijmer, Karin, 53, 58
Aiken, Conrad, 638
Aikins, Janet E., 381
Aiyejina, Funso, 713
Akagawa, Yutaka, 305
Akerholt, May-Brit, 741
Albrecht, W.P., 413
Alcorn, Marshall W. Jr, 517
Alderson, William W., 136
Aldridge, John W., 648
Alexander, Bill, 545
Alexander, Christine, 421, 463
Alexander, Flora, 120
Alexander, Harriet Semmes, 607–8
Alexander, J.H., 404, 414
Alexander, J.J.G., 72
Alexander, Peter, 17–18
Alford, John A., 116, 126, 140, 142
Alkon, Paul, 349
Allard, Joseph, 608
Allen, Cynthia L., 48
Allen, Elizabeth, 602
Allen, Gay Wilson, 592
Allen, Hope Emily, 127
Allen, James Lovic, 17
Allen, Judson Boyce, 115–16
Allen, M.J.B., 222
Allen, Peter, 752
Allen, Rosamund, 126
Allen, Walter, 450
Allerton, D.J., 57
Allison, A.F., 278
Alsen, Eberhard, 648
Alsop, J.D., 178, 357
Altenberg, Bengt, 51
Altherr, Thomas, 595
Altholz, Josef L., 486
Altick, Richard D., 450
Altieri, Charles, 609–10
Altman, Joel, 214
Alvarez-Péreyre, Jacques, 686–7
Amalric, Jean-Claude, 586
Ambrose, Mary, 406
Amoabeng, Kwaku, 671
Amos, Ashley Crandell, 54, 67
Amuta, Chidi, 677–8
Anderson, Chester, 529
Anderson, David, 498
Anderson, David R., 363
Anderson, Donald K. Jr, 225
Anderson, Douglas, 592
Anderson, James E., 95–6
Anderson, John M., 48
Anderson, Judith H., 160
Anderson, Mary R., 482
Anderson, Perry, 545, 789
Anderson, Walter E., 410
Anderson, William S., 5, 371–2
Andersson, Theodore M., 88–9
Andreas, James R., 144–5
Andrew, Malcolm, 145
Andrew, N.J., 324
Andrews, Barry, 726
Andrews, Michael Cameron, 169, 223, 229, 230, 231
Angenot, Marc, 767
Annals, Michael, 581
Anozie, Sunday O., 671, 763
Ansari, A.A., 221
Anselment, Raymond A., 287–8, 343
Ansen, Alan, 649
Anson, John S., 448
Anthony, P.D., 483
Antrim, Thomas M., 572
Appiah, Anthony, 671, 763
Appignanesi, Lisa, 579
apRoberts, Robert, 154

Apseloff, Stanford S., 232
Apter, T.C., 536
Arcaini, Enrico, 36
Archer, Anne, 756
Archer, John, 150
Archer, William, 586
Archibald, Marion, 70
Ardolino, Frank R., 268
Arens, Hans, 35
Arens, Werner, 726
Argemí, R.E., 29
Arkans, Norman, 442, 467
Armah, Ayi Kwei, 671–2
Armistead, J.M., 317, 336
Armstead, Myra, 429
Armstrong, Isobel, 416–17
Arn, Mary-Jo, 44
Arnold, C.J., 73
Arrathoon, Leigh A., 149
Asbach-Schnitker, B., 33–4
Ash, Marinell, 406
Ashworth, Ann, 303, 314
Asp, Carolyn, 231
Aspital, A., 342
Aspiz, Harold, 592–3
Assad, Thomas J., 431
Astell, Ann W., 169
Astington, John H., 214, 251
Aston, T.H., 28–9, 295–6
Atherton, Stanley S., 751
Athill, Diana, 710
Atkins, G. Douglas, 327
Atkins, John, 509
Atkinson, David, 245
Atkinson, Max, 63
Attridge, Derek, 63, 324, 528–9, 781
Attwell, David, 669–70
Aubert, Jacques, 529, 781
Auden, W.H., 324, 581
Auerbach, Nina, 410, 430, 473
Auroux, S., 28
Auslander, Adrienne, 428
Austin, Frances, 30, 49
Auwera, Johan van der, 49
Averill, James, 391
Avila, Wanda, 581
Axton, Marie, 241
Ayers, P.K., 257
Ayuk, G. Ojong, 678
Bachinger, Katrina E., 18
Bacigalupo, Massimo, 398, 621
Backhouse, Janet, 70
Bäcklund, Ingegerd, 51
Bäcklund, Ulf, 57
Bäckman, Sven, 245
Backscheider, Paula R., 317, 341–2
Bacon, Alan, 462, 480–1
Badaracco, Claire, 3
Bader, Rudolf, 725, 743
Baer, Thomas, 40
Bahti, Timothy, 388
Bailey, Nancy, 699, 754
Bailey, Richard W., 25
Bailin, Miriam, 522
Baillie, William M., 243
Baine, Rodney M., 390
Baines, Barbara J., 598
Baines, Rodney M., 377
Bair, Deirdre, 514
Baird, Alexander, 37
Baird, Charles, 341
Baird-Lange, Lorrayne Y., 136
Baissus, Jean-Marie, 460
Baker, C.L., 52
Baker, Carlos, 390, 564
Baker, Denise, 116
Baker, Donald C., 137, 152
Baker, Margaret Ann, 599–600
Baker, Michael, 576
Baker, Paul M., 36
Baker, Peter S., 98–9
Baker, Tony, 624–5
Baker, William, 405, 430, 466, 487
Bakhtin, Mikhail, 772
Bald, Wolf Dietrich, 138
Baldwin, Anna P., 127
Baldwin, Dean R., 228
Baldwin, T.W., 187
Baldwin, Tama, 616
Ballin, Michael, 444
Bally, Charles, 62
Balogun, F. Odun, 668
Bamborough, J.B., 264
Bambrough, Renford, 769
Bammesberger, Alfred, 45, 56, 80, 83
Banerjee, Jacqueline, 94
Banham, Martin, 204, 206
Banks, Joanne Trautmann, 534
Bann, Stephen, 16, 450–1, 455
Banschbach, John, 64
Baptista, B.O., 41
Barber, R., 124–5
Barbour, Douglas, 757
Barbour, John D., 603
Barck, O.M., 374
Bardolph, Jacqueline, 680
Baridon, Michel, 12
Barker, Anne Darling, 540
Barker, Francis, 21–2, 275
Barker, Kathleen, 494
Barker, Nicolas, 472
Barker, Paul S. Datsko, 129
Barlow, Graham, 369
Barnard, John, 325, 335
Barnes, A.D., 229
Barnes, Ben, 580
Barnes, Geraldine, 117
Barnes, John, 734
Barnes, Peter, 264
Barnett, Ursula A., 687–8
Barolsky, Paul, 481, 482
Barr, Marleen S., 560
Barratt, Alexandra, 123, 126
Barratt, Harold, 707
Barrell, John, 354, 363–4
Barrett, Elizabeth, 547
Barroll, J. Leeds III, 237
Barrow, Craig, 654
Barry, Alyce, 632
Barry, Michael V., 25
Barry, Peter, 572
Bartlett, Norman, 742
Bartocci, Clara, 107
Barton, Anne, 206, 256, 261–2, 264
Barton, John, 204
Barton, Ruth, 572, 614
Barzun, Jacques, 586
Basham, Diana, 436
Bass, Alan, 783
Bassett, John Earl, 598
Bassett, Marvin, 36
Bassil, Veronica, 149, 357, 380–1
Bassnett-McGuire, Susan, 223
Bassoff, Bruce, 536–7
Batchelor, John, 500
Batchelor, Rosamund, 516
Bate, A. Jonathan, 228

Bately, Janet M., 14, 94, 101–2
Bates, Richard, 436
Bateson, F.W., 1, 194
Batson, E. Beatrice, 341
Battestin, Martin C., 378, 379
Baum, Rosalie Murphy, 753
Baumlin, James S., 283
Bawcutt, N.W., 231, 249–50, 274, 322
Bawcutt, Priscilla, 233
Baylen, J.O., 487
Bayley, John, 9–10, 533–4, 536, 575
Baym, Nina, 590, 601
Beadle, Richard, 130, 134, 153
Beale, Andrew, 53
Beale, Paul, 55
Beardsmore, R.W., 769
Beasley, David, 752
Beasley, Jerry C., 350, 369, 383
Beatson, Peter, 740
Beaty, Jerome, 462
Beauchamp, Gorman, 630–1
Beaver, Harold, 596–7
Beck, Antony, 560, 694–5
Beck, Ian, 428
Beck, Warren, 636
Becker, George J., 219–20
Becker, Harvey W., 477
Becker, Robert Stephen, 4, 471
Beckerman, Bernard, 205
Beckwith, Marc, 459
Beddard, R.A., 344, 345
Beddoe, Deirdre, 545
Bedford, R.D., 313
Bednarz, James P., 173
Beech, Patrick, 586
Beech, Stella Mervyn, 586
Beeching, William J., 600
Beegel, Susan, 468
Beer, Gillian, 360, 453, 469, 484, 536
Beer, John, 461
Beeton, Ridley, 689
Beetz, Kirk H., 436, 455
Begnal, Michael H., 530
Beichman, Arnold, 646
Beidler, Philip D., 599
Beja, Morris, 528, 530
Belcher, William F., 709
Belkin, Roslyn, 469
Bell, Anne Olivier, 533
Bell, Ian F.A., 601, **606–26**, 621, **660–4**
Bell, Ilona, 287
Bell, Marvin, 616
Bell, Millicent, 601, 639
Bell, Quentin, 535
Bellamy, Elizabeth Jane, 174
Bellamy, Joe David, 607
Bellringer, Alan W., 206, 601
Belyea, Barbara, 379, 748
Ben-Zvi, Linda, 554
Bender, Bert, 654
Benet, Diana, 285, 558
Benfey, Christopher E.G., 592
Benhabib, Seyla, 765
Bennett, Bruce, 731, 733
Bennett, J.A.W., 114
Bennett, James R., 14–15, 465
Bennett, Joan, 302
Bennett, Robert Beale, 269
Bennett, Scott, 487
Bennington, Geoff, 764–5, 792
Bennis, Hans, 47
Benoit, Raymond, 598
Benson, C. David, 121, 146
Benson, Donald R., 328
Benson, Jackson J., 640, 641–2
Benson, Michael, 468, 555
Benson, Robert, 702
Benstock, Bernard, 529, 530
Benstock, Shari, 527, 532
Benston, Kimberly W., 763
Bentley, D.M.R., 757, 758, 759
Bentley, Gerald Eades, 247–8
Bentley, Greg, 284
Bentley, Michael, 489
Bentley, Richard, 315
Berek, Peter, 193
Berens, Michael J., 430
Berg, Stephen, 607
Berger, Harry Jr, 226
Bergeron, David M., 266, 270
Berghaus, Günter, 298
Bergheaud, Patrice, 34
Bergonzi, Bernard, 520, 536, 573, 614
Bergreen, Laurence 658
Berkeley, David S. 315
Berkeley, David Shelley, 212–13
Berkeley, Dee, 556
Berkhout, Carl T., 67, 68, 77, 147
Berkman, David, 555
Berlin, Normand, 661
Berman, Alan J., 244
Berman, Ronald, 335
Bernard, John V., 174
Bernhardt-Kabish, Ernest, 396
Bernstein, J.M., 788
Berry, Boyd M., 288
Berry, Edward, 217–18
Berry, Eleanor, 66, 617
Berry, Francis, 264
Berry, Herbert, 270–1
Berry, James, 565, 712
Berry, Ralph, 233, 495
Berryman, Charles, 654
Berryman, Jo Brantley, 619, 621
Bertelsen, Eve, 694
Bertelsen, Lance, 365–6
Berthoud, Jacques, 383, 695–6
Bessai, Diane, 761
Besserman, Lawrence, 139
Bessinger, Jess B., 86–7
Bestul, Thomas H., 149
Bethel, Patricia, 91
Betken, William T., 188–9
Bettinger, James R., 647–8
Bevan, Mary, 442
Bevington, David, 192, 214, 238
Bhabha, Homi, 765
Bhashyam, Kanaka, 719
Bianchi, Tony, 551
Biddle, Martin, 67, 70
Bidney, Martin, 429
Bieler, L., 20
Bieman, Elizabeth, 173
Bien, Peter, 557
Biggs, Frederick M., 115
Bigsby, C.W.E., 661

Billings, Robert, 760
Billingsley, Dale B., 160
Billington, Michael, 369
Billington, Sandra, 248
Binding, Paul, 653
Binnie, Patricia, 241(2)
Binns, Ronald, 555–6
Birbalsingh, F.M., 700
Bird, Alan, 603
Bird, Michael, 288–9
Birdsall, Eric, 391
Birenbaum, Y.G., 51
Birker, Klaus, 581
Birringer, Johannes H., 260
Bishop, Alan, 690
Bishop, I., 114
Bittner, James W., 648
Black, James, 208
Black, Jeremy, 428
Black, Joel Dana, 650, 651
Black, Michael, 538
Blackburn, Mark, 67
Blackmore, Robert, 548
Blackmur, R.P., 567
Blair, Pauline Hunter, 75
Blair, Peter Hunter, 75
Blake, Ann, 264
Blake, Kathleen, 418, 419
Blake, Norman F., 24, 96, 125, 126, 138–9, 142, 144
Blakemore, Steven, 34, 315, 375
Blanch, R.J., 112–13, 113
Blasing, Mutlu Konuk, 612
Blau, Herbert, 663
Blayac, Alain, 512
Blayney, Peter W.M., 2, 195
Bledsoe, Mary W., 66, 265
Blessing, Richard, 17
Blewett, David, 377
Blewitt, David W., 249–50
Bligh, John, 208, 411
Blindt, Ariane, 725
Blodgett. E.D., 748
Blodgett, James E., 136
Blom, F.J.M., 278, 278(2)
Blondel, Madeleine, 383
Bloom, Douglas, 712
Bloom, Edward A., 372, 383
Bloom, Lillian D., 372, 383
Bloom, Valerie, 712
Blythe, David-Everett, 224, 231, 235
Bock, Hanna K., 738
Bock, Martin, 517
Boehrer, Bruce, 270
Boenig, Robert, 127, 287(2)
Bogel, Fredric V., 350, 356
Boheemen-Saaf, Christine van, 796
Boitani, Piero, 106, 109, 117, 157, 314
Böker, Uwe, 93–4
Bold, Alan, 559, 584
Bolton, Elizabeth, 428
Bond, Ronald B., 172
Bond, W.H., 374
Bondanella, Peter, 109
Bonham-Carter, Victor, 508
Bono, Barbara J., 174
Bony, Alain, 12
Boone, Joseph Allen, 466
Boone, Laurel, 758
Boorman, Stanley, 3
Boos, Florence S., 440, 471, 472
Booth, James, **665–701**
Booth, Michael, 499
Booth, Roy J., 296
Booth, Wayne C., 410
Borck, Jim Springer, 317, 349
Bordman, Gerald, 660
Bornstein, George, 566, 619
Borrie, Michael, 70
Borthwick, E. Kerr, 225
Bosch, Marianne, 586
Bosley, Keith, 16
Boss, Valentine, 302
Boulton, James T., 538–9
Boumelha, Penny, 468
Bowen, Zack, 528, 529, 530
Bower, Alan, **355–68**, **376–86**
Bowerbank, Sylvia, 276
Bowering, Angela, 754
Bowering, George, 751
Bowers, Fredson, 3, 190, 237–8, 238, 245, 378
Bowers, Rick, 268
Bowie, Andrew, 792
Bowlby, Rachel, **784–7**
Bowling, Beth, 634
Bowness, Alan, 489
Box, Mark, 363
Boyd, Beverley, 136
Boyd, John D., 374
Boyd, Zelda, 409
Boyle, Leonard E., 68
Boyle, Robert, S.J., 528
Brack, O.M. Jr, 320
Bracken, H., 35–6
Bradbrook, Muriel, 206–7, 256, 692–3
Bradbury, Malcolm, 222–3
Bradbury, Nichola, 601
Bradford, Alan T., 258
Bradley, A.C., 226, 401
Bradley, J.L., 482–3
Bradley, Ritamary, 126
Brady, Frank, 375
Braet, Herman, 150
Bragg, Melvyn, 202
Brake, Laurel, **472–91**
Bramsbäck, Birgit, 588
Branam, George C., 200
Branca, Vittore, 106, 109
Brandreth, Gyles, 202
Brantley, Richard E., 351
Brás, A.R., 561
Brasch, James D., 640
Braswell, Laurel, 126
Braswell, Mary Flowers, 145
Brathwaite, Edward Kaman, 702, 711–12
Braunmuller, A.R., 2, 3, 166, 205–6, 222, 232, 256
Breivik, Leiv Egil, 47
Bremen, Brian A., 533
Bremer, S.H., 627
Brennan, Matthew, 396
Brennan, Michael G., 166, 170
Brenton, Howard, 581
Brereton, Christopher, 498
Breuer, Horst, 235
Breul, Karl, 181
Breva-Claramonte, M.L., 35
Brewer, Derek, 124, 138(2)
Bridges, Margaret Enid, 82
Briggs, E.R., 345
Briggs, Julia, 261, 279–80, 557
Briggs, Peter M., 365
Bright, Michael, 398

Brill, Barbara, 463
Brink, André, 699
Brinton, Laurel J., 151
Brisbane, Katharine, 728
Brisman, Leslie, 388, 438
Brissenden, R.F., 726
Brittin, Norman A., 266
Britz, Daniel, 673–4
Brock, D. Heyward, 246–7
Brockbank, J.P., 221
Brockbank, Philip, 184, 294
Brockman, Bennett A., 56, 183, 271
Brodie, Susan Lundvall, 518
Brodsky, Louis Daniel, 638
Brody, Selma, 465
Bromham, A.A., 266, 267
Brömser, B., 51
Bronnenkant, Lance J., 60
Bronson, Bertrand H., 374
Brooke, Nicholas, 206
Brooke-Rose, Christine, 13
Brookeman, Christopher, 606
Brooker, Jewel Spears, 571
Brookes, Chris, 457, 459
Brooks, Cleanth, 292, 635
Brooks, Harold, 186, 209
Brooks, John B., 247
Brooks, Nicholas, 74, 101
Brooks, Peter, 460, 770–1, 794
Brooks-Davies, Douglas, 319, 362
Broomfield, Olga R., 520
Brothers, Barbara, 553
Brousseau-Beuermann, Ch., 28
Brown, Alan, 546
Brown, Cedric C., 288
Brown, Christopher C., 513
Brown, David Maughan, 695
Brown, Frank Burch, 572
Brown, Gillian, 599
Brown, Homer Obed, 384
Brown, Ivor, 27
Brown, John Russell, 206, 578, 586
Brown, Keith, 27, 197, 251
Brown, Laura, 326
Brown, Lloyd W.L., 712
Brown, Mary Ellen, 367
Brown, R. Allen, 74
Brown, Robert F., 548
Brown, Stewart, 704
Brown, T.J., 72
Brown, William H. Jr, 154
Brownell, Morris R., 317, 349, 354
Brownley, Martine Watson, 343, 372, 374, 375, 419–20
Brownlow, F.W., 163
Bruccoli, Matthew J., 634, 644, 646
Bruce-Mitford, Rupert, 69
Bruder, C. Harry, 335
Bruner, Charlotte H., 673
Brunkhorst, Martin, 585
Bruno, Giordano, 533
Bruns, Gerald L., 626
Brunt, Rosalind, 508–9, 786
Brustein, Robert, 663
Bruyn, Jan de, 277
Bryant, J.A. Jr, 225, 234–5
Bryant, John, 598
Bryer, Jackson R., 634
Bryson, Norman, 363
Buchanan, Roberta, 180
Buckler, William E., 432
Buckley, Jerome, 432, 459
Buckton, Chris, 546–7
Budd, Louis J., 599
Budgey, N.F., 163
Budny, Mildred, 72
Bueler, Lois E., 66, 267
Buell, Lawrence, 594
Bugeja, Michael W., 265
Bühler, Karl, 35
Buick, Adam, 487
Bull, John, 579
Bullock, Michael, 750
Bullough, Geoffrey, 207–8
Bulman, James C., 204, 224
Bump, Jerome, 445
Buncombe, Marie H., 172
Bunselmeyer, J.E., 643
Burchfield, Robert, 30–1
Burdon, Pauline, 292
Burgass, John, 521
Burgess, Anthony, 512, 617
Burgess, E.F., 572
Burgin, Terry Bunce, 293
Burgis, Nina, 458
Burke, John J. Jr, 325
Burke, K.M., 551
Burke, Kenneth, 791–2
Burkman, Katherine H., 584
Burling, William J., 537, 631
Burnett, A.D., 440
Burnett, Archie, 64, 303, 310–11, 447
Burnham, R. Peter, 422
Burnim, Kalman A., 321–2, 368, 369
Burnley, J. David, **136–59**, 141, 153
Burns, Bryan, **403–11**
Burns, Robert Alan, 757–8
Burrow, John A., 5, 108, 119, 120, 144, 146(2), 150–1, 151
Burt, Richard A., 234
Burton, Deirdre, 502
Burwick, Frederick, 405
Busby, Margaret, 703
Bush, Douglas, 310
Bush, Robert, 630, 700
Bush, Ronald, 569, 613–14, 618
Bushnell, John P., 465
Butcher, Maggie, 713
Butler, Christopher, 766, 777
Butler, Guy, 228–9, 700
Butler, Janet, 380
Butler, Lance St John, 554, 580
Butler, Marilyn, 5, 397, 412–13
Butler, Martin, 253–4, 306
Butler, Robert James, 641, 656
Butler, Sharon, 54
Butling, Pauline, 756
Butt, David, 65–6
Butterfield, Herbie, 593, 596, 608(2)
Butters, Ronald R., 37–8, 52
Butterworth, Keen, 638
Büttner, Gottfried, 554
Buxton, John, 375
Buzacott, Martin, 164
Byard, Margaret M., 310
Byatt, A.S., 522, 633
Bynack, Vincent, 34

Byrne, Francis, 37
Cable, Thomas, 44
Caesar, Adrian, 731
Caesar, Terry, 449, 477, 651(2)
Cafferty, Helen L., 18–19
Cage, John, 527
Cahalan, James M., 505–6
Caie, Graham D., 13, 139
Cain, William E., 435, 762–3
Calder, Angus, 684–5, 703
Calder, Jenni, 452, 471
Calderwood, James L., 224
Caldwell, Ellen M., 643
Caldwell, Patricia, 593
Callil, Carmen, 632
Callinicos, Alex, 791
Callow, Simon, 202, 577
Caluwé-Dor, Juliette de, 45
Camargo, Martin, 108
Camé, Jean-François, 11
Cameron, Kenneth, 60, 591
Camic, Charles, 353
Campbell, Allan Walter, 448
Campbell, Beatrix, 545
Campbell, Elaine, 704
Campbell, Gordon, **297–316**, 304, 308, 309, 312
Campbell, Ian, 479, 549
Campbell, Jane, 563
Campbell, Marion, 167, 177
Campbell, R.H., 353
Campbell, Susie, 430
Candido, Joseph, 226, 226–7, 227
Canfield, J. Douglas, 323
Cannon, Garland, 46
Cannon, John, 351
Canovan, Margaret, 353
Cantor, Paul A., 389
Capella, Martianus, 108
Capote, Truman, 647
Caracciolo, Peter, 560
Card, James Van Dyck, 527
Card, William, 56
Cardullo, Bert, 582, 587
Carens, James F., 529
Carey, John, 301, 304, 310
Carkeet, D., 47
Carlsen, Jon, 751
Carlson, Marvin, 210
Carlson, Susan L., 663
Carlton, Peter J., 341
Carnie, R.H., 405
Carnochan, W.B., 372
Carpenter, Charles A., 584
Carpenter, Lynette, 643
Carpenter, Mary Wilson, 466
Carr, Virginia Spencer, 641
Carretta, Vincent, 350, 362–3
Carrington, George C., 600
Carroll, David, 783
Carroll, John M., 61
Carroll, Joseph, 436, 623
Carruthers, Mary J., 119
Carson, Ada Lou, 323
Carson, Herbert L., 323
Carson, Neil, 208
Carter, David, 734
Carter, John, 446, 472
Carter, Ronald, 573
Cartwright, J.F., 125
Casagrande, Peter J., 442
Casey, Edward S., 784
Casey, Ellen Miller, 452
Casey, John, 769
Castle, Dennis, 498, 579
Castle, Terry, 376, 381
Cavaliero, Glen, 547
Cavanaugh, Denise, 99
Cayley, John, 620
Cech, John, 604
Cecil, David, 537–8
Centola, Steven R., 663
Cerasano, S.P., 248
Cervenka, M., 776
Cervo, Nathan, 439
Chadwick, Nora, 20
Chaffin, Tom, 612
Chalker, John, **563–75**
Challis, Chris, 650
Chamberlain, Bobby J., 599
Chambers, R.W., 126, 142
Chambers, Ross, 771–2
Champion, Larry S., 270
Chandar, K.M., 718
Chandos, John, 491
Chapin, Chester, 365
Chapman, Edgar L, 655
Chapman, Marilyn, 753
Chapman, R.W., 373
Chapman, Raymond, 14, 62–3
Chard, J.M., 466
Charles, Amy M., 278, 285
Charney, Maurice, 583
Charpentier, Colette, 559
Charters, Ann, 604–5
Chase, Cynthia, 388, 466
Chase, Karen, 454, 470
Chase, Richard, 601
Chatterjee, Visvanath, 316
Chauchaix, J., 221
Chaudhuri, Sukanta, 169
Chaudhuri, Supriya, 245
Chavkin, Allan, 651, 652
Cheatham, George, 234
Chell, Samuel L., 427
Chellappan, K., 719
Chen, Chung-yu, 57–8
Cheney, Donald, 173
Cheney, Patrick, 172–3, 259, 260
Cheng, Vincent John, 532
Chénieux-Gendron, Jacqueline, 403
Cherno, Melvin, 523
Cheskin, Arnold, 430
Chetin, Sara, 678–9
Cheung, King-Kok, 230
Chevalier, Jean Louis, 460
Chew, Shirley, 754
Chibnall, Jennifer, 272, 307
Chillington, Carol *see* Rutter, Carol Chillington
Chisholm, A.R., 737
Chittick, Kathryn, 457
Christ, Carol T., 416, 564
Christensen, Jerome, 388
Christensen, Paul, 618
Christie, Ian R., 351
Cima, Gay Gibson, 584
Cioffi, Frank, 769
Cixous, Hélène, 529, 781
Clancy, J.D., 725
Clareson, Thomas D., 605
Clark, Ann K., 63
Clark, Axel, 737
Clark, Cecily, 61, 70–1, 145
Clark, J.P.H., 127, 128–9
Clark, James Andrew, 161, 307
Clark, Larry D., 201
Clark, Michael, 599
Clark, Randall, 604
Clark, Robert, 458, 590–1
Clark, S.L., 156

Clark, Tom, 650
Clark, W.B., 591
Clarke, Bruce, 400
Clarke, Graham, 609
Clayton, Cherry, 688–9
Clayton, Mary, 82–3
Clayton, Thomas, 195
Cleary, Thomas R., 372, 517
Cleasby, Richard, 93
Clegg, Jeanne, 483
Clements, Paul, 582–3
Cleve, Gunnel, 64, 127
Clever, Glenn, 758
Clews, Hetty, 557
Clifton, Michael, 286
Clingman, Stephen, 700
Clipper, Lawrence J., 745
Clogan, Paul M., 155
Clubbe, John, 478
Coale, Samuel, 653
Coates, Jennifer, 58
Coates, John D., 422, 454, 522–3, 741
Coates, Richard, **24–8**, **36–46**, 43, **59–61**, 60, 61
Cobham, Rhonda, 707–8
Cobley, Evelyn, 587
Cockshut, A.O.J., 475, 513
Coffee, Jesse McGuire, 637
Cogswell, Fred, 758
Cohen, Derek, 697
Cohen, Matt, 750
Cohen, Morton, 466
Cohen, Philip, 434–5, 561–2
Cohen, Walter, 207, 253
Cohn, Dorrit, 770
Cohn, Ruby, 664
Colby, R.A., 452
Coles, Robert, 647
Coletti, Theresa, 139
Coley, Betty A., 422
Collet, Paulette, 761
Collette, Carolyn P., 150, 481
Colley, Ann C., 489
Colley, Scott, 269
Collie, Michael, 455, 477–8
Collins, Christopher, 308
Collins, Churton, 432
Collins, John, 472
Collins, M., 132
Collins, Marie, 164
Collins, Philip, 434, 458, 476
Collins, Richard, 436
Collins, Rowland L., 80, 436
Colmer, John, 738–9, 741
Comeau, Paul, 753
Conder, John J., 591
Condren, Edward I., 148–9
Conley, Tom C., 15
Conley, Verena Andermatt, 787
Connelly, Thomas E., 529–30
Connolly, William, 792
Connor, H.W., 756
Connor, Steven, 65, 439
Conron, Brandon, 747
Constantine, David, 19
Conway, Donald, 758
Cook, A.C., 30
Cook, Albert B. III, 343
Cook, Ann Jennalie, 254
Cook, Cornelia, 522
Cook, David, 682
Cook, Eleanor, 572, 614
Cook, Elizabeth, 272
Cook, Ramsay, 748
Cook, Timothy, 545
Cooke, Alistair, 647
Cooke, Michael G., 390
Cooksey, Thomas L., 439
Cookson, Linda, 242
Cooper, Donald, 576
Cooper, Helen, 142, 272, 307
Coote, S.H., 230, 235
Cope, Jackson I., 256, 256–7
Copeland, Rita, 122–3, 126–7
Copeman, Peter, 761
Copley, Stephen, 352
Coppard, Audrey, 543
Coppola, Antonella Piazza, 315, 327
Corballis, R.P., 247, 259
Corballis, Richard, 176, 586–7
Corcoran, Marlena G., 530
Cordner, Michael, 291, 327, 338–9
Core, George, 657
Coren, Michael, 579
Corfariu, Manuela, 580
Corker, David, **589–603**
Corman, Brian, 342
Cornelia, Maria, 283
Cornell, Muriel, 65
Corns, Thomas, 309, 312
Corsbie, Ken, 713
Cosslett, Tess, 453, 490
Costa, Richard Hauer, 514
Costa, Thomas, 486
Costello, Bonnie, 616
Cotsell, Michael, 460–1
Coupe, Laurence, 547
Coursen, H.R., 220
Court, Franklin, 482
Cousins, A.D., 332
Cousins, Mark, 764
Coustillas, Pierre, 469
Couto, Maria, 507
Coutts, C.R.E., 67
Couzens, Tim, 693, 693–4
Covington, Michael A., 29
Cowan, Peter, 741
Cowan, S.A., 598
Cowansage, Melissa, 329
Coward, Rosalind, 786
Cowen, J.M., 158
Cowen, Janet, 130
Cowie, Elizabeth, 787
Cowley, Robert L.S., 354
Cox, C.B., 204, 206
Cox, Don Richard, 452
Cox, James M., 598, 599
Cox, Ronald, 498
Coyle, Beverly, 622–3
Coyle, Martin, 175, 229
Craft, William, 168
Craig, D.H., 263–4
Craig, David, 503
Craig, Randall, 385
Craik, T.W., 208
Cramp, Rosemary, 69
Crane, D.E.L., 178–9, 336
Crasnow, Ellman, 602
Creaser, John, 272, 304, 306, 310–11
Creeley, Robert, 648
Crépin, André, 24, 106, 140
Cribb, T.J., 793
Crick, Bernard, 543
Cripps, Michael, 753
Criscuola, Margaret Movshin, 406
Croft, Andy, 545
Croft, P.J., 169, 170–1

Crombie, Winifred, 63, 293
Crompton, Don, 557
Cronander, M.E., 599
Cronin, Jeremy, 691
Cronk, Douglas, 752
Crosby, Christina, 462
Cross, James E., 68, 102–3
Cross, Nigel, 353
Cross, P.R., 295–6
Cross, Robert, 1
Crossan, Greg, 391
Crossett, John M., 172
Crow, Brian, 684
Crowder, Ashby Bland, 430
Crowley, Tony, 788–94
Crozier, Alan, 36
Crozier, Andrew, 609
Cruickshank, Don W., 342
Crump, Jeremy, 498–9
Crupi, Charles W., 267
Cullen, Patrick, 173
Cullen, Rosemary, 492
Culler, Jonathan, 330
Cullingford, Elizabeth, 567
Culver, Stuart, 602
Cummings, Constance, 586
Cummings, Robert, 292
Cummins, Marsha Z., 711
Cunnar, Eugene R., 312
Cunningham, Dolora G., 219
Cunningham, J.S., 374
Cunningham, Valentine, 503, 765, 766
Currie, Robert, 544
Curry, Kenneth, 398–9
Curtis, Jared, 391–2
Curtis, Laura A., 372, 376
Cutrer, Thomas W., 606
Cutts, John P., 240
Cuvelier, Eliane, 161–2, 181
Cyr, Gordon, 233
Daalder, Joost, 163–4
Dabydeen, David, 704
Dahl, Curtis, 634–5
Dahl, Dennis, 399
Dahlhaus-Beilner, Barbara, 559–60
Dahood, Roger, 126
Daiches, David, 611
Daigrepont, Lloyd M., 594
Dailly, Christophe, 666–7
Dalbey, Marcia A., 103
Dale, Thomas, 406
Daleski, H.M., 457, 502
Daly, John Philip, 127
Daly, Peter M., 212
Damico, Helen, 86
D'Amico, Robert, 767
Danchin, Pierre, 319, 346
Dane, Joseph A., 98
Daniel, Norman, 118
Daniell, David, **196–7**, **204–36**, 233, 523
Dansereau, Estelle, 748
Danson, Lawrence, 264
Darbishire, Helen, 304
Darling, Michael, 747, 754
Dasenbrock, Reed Way, 714
Dathorne, O.R., 712
Daunt, Marjorie, 142
Davenport, Guy, 620
Davenport, Rodney, 690
Davenport, T., 130
Davey, Frank, 749
David, Deirdre, 470
David, Jack, 744
Davidsen-Nielsen, Niels, 43
Davidson, Arnold E., 518, 755
Davidson, Cathy N., 599
Davidson, Clifford, 109, 133(2), 212, 228
Davidson, Peter, 290
Davie, Donald, 16, 177, 375, 620–1
Davies, Alistair, 503–4, 766
Davies, Gwendolyn, 746
Davies, H. Neville, 206, 252, 256
Davies, Horton, 293
Davies, Tony, 502
Davis, Jana, 405
Davis, Jim, 492
Davis, Kathe, 611
Davis, Mary Ann K., 581–2
Davis, N., 135
Davis, Natalie Zemon, 261
Davis, Paul, 460
Davis, Robert Con, 13, 795–6
Davis, Robert Murray, 550, 551
Davis, Sara deSaussure, 599
Davis, Tracy C., 488
Davis, Walter A., 763, 775
Davison, Alice, 50
Davison, Peter, **1–23**, 2, 542–3
Davison, Trevor, 410
Dawe, Bruce, 731
Day, Douglas, 556
Day, W.G., 383
Dayanada, James Y., 518–19
Dean, James, 145
Dean, Paul, **219–23**, **226–9**, 246
Deane, Seamus, 375, 555, 581
Dearden, James, 483(3)
DeArmond, Richard C., 49
de Bolla, Peter, 354
Declerck, Renaat, 51, 58–9
Decottignies, Jean, 13
Dedmond, Francis B., 595
Dekeyser, Xavier, 49(2)
Dekoven, Marianne, 504
Delany, Sheila, 152, 157
DeLaura, David J., 421–2
de Laureti, Teresa, 786
Delbanco, Andrew, 593
Dellamora, Richard, 481
Delourme, Chantal, 13
Delumeau, Jean, 11
de Man, Paul, 778–9, 792
Demaray, John, 308
Dembo, L.S., 607
DeMott, Robert J., 642
Denham, Robert D., 747
Denison, David, **46–59**, 49
Denizot, Paul, 11
Denvir, Bernard, 488
D'Epiro, Peter, 619
DePorte, Michael, 386
Derrida, Jacques, 529, 769, 780, 781, 782
Dervin, Daniel, 541
Desai, Rupin W., 270
DeSalvo, Louise A., 511, 537
de Silva, Derek, 18
Dessen, Alan C., 198, 211, 250
DeStefano, Barbara L., 285
Deuchar, Margaret, 53

Devine, Marie E., 317
Devoize, Jean, 11
Diamond, B.I., 487
Diamond, Cora, 15
DiBernard, Barbara, 530
Di Cesare, Mario A., 278, 285
Dick, Ernst S., 78(2)
Dickins, Bruce, 44
Dickman, Susan, 127
Dickstein, Morris, 657
Diekstra, F.N.M., 48
Diensberg, Bernhard, 54
Dietrich, Richard F., 492–3, 586
Dietz, Klaus, 60
Diffey, T.J., 547
Digby, Joan Owen, 367
Dihayat, Eid, 305
Dijkstra, Bram, 625
Dillon, Bert, 123–4
Dillon, John, 308, 310
Dilman, Ilham, 769
Dilworth, Thomas, 367, 395, 558
di Miceli, Caroline, 259
Dinan, John A., 627
Dingley, R.J., 363
Diskin, Patrick, 571, 614
Ditsky, J., 579
Divett, A.W., 132
Dixon, Diana, 486
Dixon, Keith, 505
Dobrinsky, Joseph, 459
Docker, John, 723, 729
Dodsworth, Martin, 7, 463
Doerksen, Daniel W., 287
Doherty, Mary Jane, 288
Dolan, Glen M., 595
Dolan, Joseph P., 554
Dolan, Paul, 517
Dolan, T.P., **105–11**, **114–17**, **125–9**, 580
Dolis, John, 596
Dollimore, Jonathan, 214–15, 252–3, 255, 269
Dolozel, Lubomir, 776
Domen, Ursula, 40
Domingo, Willis, 788
Dommergues, André, 725
Donaldson, E. Talbot, 114, 116–17, 119
Donaldson, Ian, 5, 258, 263(2), 282
Donato, Eugenio, 781, 784
Donawerth, Jane, 33, 216, 228
Donner, Morton, 158–9
Donno, Elizabeth Story, 280
Donoghue, Denis, 525, 600, 601
Dorangeon, Simone, 12
Dorman, Neil, 403
Dougherty, Jay, 571
Dowell, Richard W., 631
Dowling, David, 469
Dowling, Linda, 478, 482
Dowling, William C., 789
Downie, J.A., 319, 364–5, 370
Dowty, David R., 58
Doyle, A.I., 278
Doyle, Charles Clay, 246
Doyle, James, 758
Doyle, Paul A., 551
D'Oyly Carte, Bridget, 497
Drabble, John E., 343
Drake-Brockman, Jennifer, 295
Draudt, Manfred, 191, 519
Driver, Dorothy, 686, 691
Dronke, Peter, 20–1, 107
Dror, Malcah, 26
Druker, Barry, 523
Dubnick, Randa, 632
Dubrow, Heather, 232
Dubu, J., 221
Duffy, Dennis, 751
Duffy, Edward, 402
Duffy, Ian P.H., 352
Duffy, Mike S., 72
Dukore, Bernard F., 584, 586, 661
Dumville, David, 67, 73–4
Dunbar, Mary Judith, 202, 232
Duncker, Patricia, 563
Dunford, Terrance, 264
Dunleavy, Janet Egelson, 471
Dunn, Richard, 458
Dunn, Tony, 579
Dupas, Jean-Claude, 11
Dupee, F.W., 601
Dupree, E.P., 630
Durand, Régis, 13, 795
Durbach, Errol, 581
Durband, Alan, 189
Durer, Christopher S., 598
Durix, Jean Pierre, 706–7
Dürmüller, Urs, 37
DuRocher, Richard J., 172
Dusinberre, Juliet, 219, 223
Dussinger, John A., 381
Dust, Alvin I., 334
Dust, Philip, 245, 293
Duthie, Elizabeth, **349–55**, **368–76**
Dutka, J., 134
Dutta, Ujjal, 566–7
Dutton, Geoffrey, 723–4, 734
Dutton, Richard, 262–3, 281
Duyfhuizen, Bernard, 651
Dvorak, Wilfred, 458, 460–1
Dwivedi, A.N., 571, 719
Dydo, Ulla E., 4
Dyer, Christopher, 295–6
Dykes, Anthony G., 562
Dyos, H.J., 490
Eade, J.C., 173
Eagleton, Terry, 206, 581, 764, 790–1
Earl, John, 498
Early, L.R., 758
Easingwood, Peter, 754
Easson, Angus, 460
Easthope, Antony, 545
Eastman, Kitti Carriker, 533
Easy, Peter, 605
Eaves, T.C. Duncan, 381, 621
Ebbatson, Roger, 453
Ebeogu, A.N., 669
Eberstadt, Isabel, 617
Eberwein, Jane Donahue, 523
Ebin, Lois, 140
Eccles, Mark, 134, 164, 195
Eckhardt, Caroline D., 159
Eco, Umberto, 15, 64, 775–6
Edel, Leon, 601, 603
Edelman, Murray, 791
Edelson, Marshall, 797
Eden, Rick A., 510
Edge, Donald, 245
Edie, Carolyn A., 318, 345
Edmunds, John, 206
Edwards, A.S.G., 4, 118, 119, 125–6, 126, 137, 156

Edwards, Jay, 763
Edwards, Michael, 608
Edwards, Owen Dudley, 479
Edwards, P.D., 738
Edwards, Paul C., 200
Edwards, Philip, 191, 192, 206, 238, 256
Edwards, Suzanne, 430
Eggebroten, Anne, 152
Egudu, Romanus, 695, 696
Ehrhardt, Marianne, 720
Ehrlich, Hayward, 527
Ehrman, John, 351
Eisenstein, Hester, 787
Eisiminger, Sterling, 46
Eisl, Maria Emanuela, 17
Ekwall, Bror Oscar Eilert, 59, 80
Elam, Keir, 216–17, 587
Elder, Thomas Balfour, 386
Eldredge, L.M., 756
Eliot, T.S., 177, 567
Elkan, Jenny R, 489
Elledge, Jim, 633
Elledge, Scott, 660
Elledge, W. Paul, 17
Eller, Ruth, 405
Elliott, Emory, 593
Elliott, Jeffrey M., 627
Elliott, John R. Jr., 271
Elliott, Robert C., 5
Ellis, David, 392
Ellis, Frank H., 372
Ellis, Roger, 109, 473
Ellis, Steve, 439, 564–5
Ellison, Julie, 593, 594–5
Ellmann, Maud, 601, 766
Ellmann, Richard, 484, 525–6, 527, 567
Ellrodt, Robert, 12
Elsky, Martin, 33, 279, 287, 292
Elsness, Johan, 51–2
Elsom, John, 577
Elton, G.R., 489
Emerson, O.B., 638
Emery, Allan Moore, 598
Empson, William, 177, 301, 325, 330, 436
Eng, Jan van der, 776
Engberg, Norma J., 65, 83
Engel, A.J., 491
Engel, Elliot, 450
Engell, James, 374, 375
England, Eugene, 592
Engler, Balz, 232
English, David, 725
Epstein, Edmund L., 529
Erdman, David V., 387
Erickson, Joyce Quiring, 409
Erickson, Lee, 426
Erickson, Peter B., 656
Eriksen, Roy T., 179
Erler, Mary C., 2, 162
Erlich, Gloria C., 596
Erskine-Hill, Howard, 5, 360, 374
Escuret, Annie, 467
Esslin, Martin, 580
Estrin, Barbara L., 164
Ettin, Andrew V., 175
Evans, Angela Care, 69
Evans, Bertrand, 205
Evans, David R., 347
Evans, G. Blakemore, 184, 185–6, 190, 195
Evans, G.R., 76–7
Evans, J.M., 312
Evans, James E., 378(2)
Evans, Malcolm, 546
Evans, Maurice, 168
Evans, N.E., 196
Evans, Robert C., 282
Evans, T.F., 585
Eveling, Stanly, 584
Everett, Barbara, 5, 206, 581
Ewbank, Inga-Stina, 205, 209
Ewell, Barbara C., 281
Ewen, D.R., 685
Ezell, Margaret J.M., 276, 319, 331, 344–5
Ezenwa-Ohaeto, 665
Fabiny, Tibor, 212
Fabre, Michel, 681, 726
Fabricant, Carole, 370
Factor, June, 733
Fadda, Luiselli, 81
Fåhræus, Ann-Mari, 57
Fain, John Tyree, 422
Fairer, David, 358–9, 359
Falk, David, 556
Falk, Quentin, 552
Falk, Yehuda N., 52
Falke, Anne, 156
Fallon, Robert Thomas, 299
Fallon, Stephen M., 314
Fallowell, Duncan, 553–4
Falls, Mother Mary Robert, 172
Falsey, Elizabeth Ann, 482
Faraclas, Nicholas, 38
Farina, Donna M., 40
Farmer, Norman K. Jr, 168–9, 279
Farnam, Dorothy J., 574
Farrell, Kirby, 471
Farringdon, Michael G., 378
Fasel, G., 375
Fasold, Ralph, 27
Faulkner, Peter, 481, 620
Faull, Margaret, 60
Faure, Alain, 403
Fawkner, H.W., 561
Feather, John, 350
Fedo, David A., 662
Fehrenbach, R.J., 182
Feidelson, Charles, 591
Feingold, Mordechai, 345
Feinsod, Arthur, 202
Fekete, John, 766, 767
Fell, Christine, 70–1, 79, 93
Felman, Shoshana, 795–6
Feltes, N.N., 457
Fender, Stephen, 589
Fennell, John L.I., 3
Fensch, Thomas, 642
Fenstermaker, John J., 459
Ferguson, Frances, 388, 783
Ferguson, Oliver W., 375, 382
Ferlazzo, Paul J., 592
Fernando, Lloyd, 740–1
Ferns, John, 444
Ferrer, Daniel, 528–9, 529, 781
Ferris, Ina, 406
Ferry, Anne, 283
Feshbach, Sidney, 530
Feuser, Willfried F., 666
Fichte, Jörg O., 117, 149
Fiedler, Leslie, 528
Field, John, 59
Field, Leslie, 635
Fielding, K.J., 457, 478–9
Fierobe, Claude, 460
Figneroa, John, 712

Findlater, Richard, 496, 576–7
Findley, Timothy, 755
Fink, Thomas A., 611
Finke, Laurie A., 152–3, 207
Finnegan, Robert Emmett, 91–2
Finnegan, Ruth, 4
Finneran, R.J., 565, 566
Finney, Gail, 460
Firestone, Evan R., 527–8
Firmage, George James, 612
Fisch, Harold, 301
Fischer, John Irwin, 382
Fischer, Olga C.M., 48
Fischler, Alan, 290
Fischler, Alexander, 469
Fish, Stanley, 62, 775
Fish, Varda, 156
Fisher, Benjamin Franklin, 447
Fisher, Jane L., 142
Fisher, John H., 125, 142
Fisher, Philip, 401
Fisiak, Jacek, 46
Fitch, Noel Riley, 657
Fitch, Robert, 134
Fitter, Christopher, 312
FitzGerald, Mary, 582
Fitzgerald, Robert R., 371
Fixler, Michael, 301
Flachmann, Michael, 264–5
Flanagan, Thomas, 744
Flanigan, Beverly Olson, 568
Flavin, James, 398
Fleay, Clive, 16
Fleay, F.G., 249
Fleeman, J. David, 373(2)
Fleenor, Juliann, 385
Fleishman, Avril, 565
Fleishman, Avrom, 450
Fleissner, Robert F., 194, 445, 572
Fleitmann, Sabina, 345
Fleming, John V., 140, 147
Flesch, William, 414
Fletcher, Alan J., 97–8, **112–14**, **121–3**, **129–35**, 134
Fletcher, Ian, 447
Fletcher, Pauline, 417–18
Flieger, Jerry Aline, 795
Flint, Kate, 537
Floc'h, Sylvain, 12
Flores, Ralph, 779–80
Flory, Wendy Stallard, 618
Flower, Desmond, 448
Foakes, R.A., 184, 186, 209
Fogel, Stanley, 751, 755
Fogle, French R., 165–6
Foisner, Sabine, 18
Foley, Barbara, 591
Foley, Brian, 294
Foley, John Miles, 3, 4
Foley, T.P., 363, 568
Folkenflik, Robert, 374
Fontana, Ernest, 644
Foot, Mirjam M., 278
Forbes, Derek, 369
Forbes, William, 364
Force, James E., 353
Ford, Boris, 208–9
Ford, Brewster S., 286
Ford, George, 435
Ford, Jill, 2
Ford, Robert, 347
Ford-Davies, Oliver, 221
Forker, Charles R., 215, 226–7
Forrest, James F., 340, 343
Forsberg, Rune, 60
Forsyte, Charles, 461
Fortune, Nigel, 347
Foster, Dennis A., 555
Foster, Edward Halsey, 646
Foster, Hal, 765
Foster, Thomas C., 637
Foucault, Michel, 792
Fowkes, Charles, 282–3
Fowler, Alastair, 107, 282, 304, 314–15
Fowler, Bridget, 508, 786
Fowler, David C., 158
Fowler, Doreen, 635–6, 636
Fowler, James, **492–9**
Fowler, Rowena, 463
Fox, Alice, 534
Fox, Denton, 121
Foxon, David, 363
Fradenburg, Louise O., 121
Fraistat, Neil, 402
Frajzyngier, Zygmunt, 37
Frank, Katherine, 672–3
Frank, Manfred, 762
Frank, T., 29, 34
Frank, Tibor, 591, 605
Franklin, H. Bruce, 597
Franklin, Phyllis, 476
Franklin, Rosemary F., 596, 600
Franks, John, 498
Fraser, Angus, 455, 477–8
Fraser, John, 8–10
Fraser, Nancy, 778, 783
Freckleton, Peter, 52
Fredeman, William E., 420, 489
Fredman, Stephen, 609, 610
Free, William J., 582
Freedman, Carl, 544
Freeman, F.W., 368
Freeman, James, 299, 309
Freeman, Janet H., 462
Freeman, Ronald E., 430
French, Marilyn, 214, 629
Frick, Patricia Miller, 455–6
Frickler, Robert, 247
Friedenreich, Kenneth, 265–6
Friedman, Bruce Jay, 653
Friedman, Michael H., 393
Friedman, Terry, 353–4
Frontain, Raymond-Jean, 285
Frost, Kate G., 225
Froula, Christine, 313
Fruchtman, Jack Jr, 376
Fry, Paul H., 763–4
Fryckstedt, Monica Correa, 486
Frye, Lowell T., 478
Frye, Northrop, 746
Frye, Roland Mushat, 225–6
Fryer, Judith, 600, 629–30
Frykman, Erik, 405–6, 479
Fuchs, Daniel, 652
Fuchs, Miriam, 650
Fudge, Erik C., 41, 42
Fujii, Haruhiko, 120
Fujimura, Thomas H., 324–5
Fulweiler, Howard W., 435
Funston, Judith, 603

Furbank, P.N., 372
Furia, Philip, 620
Furnivall, F.J., 137
Fuzier, Jean, 12
Gabler, Hans Walter, 4, 525
Gaffney, Carmel, 742
Gagnier, Regina, 484
Gaines, Barry, 238
Gair, Reavley, 238
Gale, Steven, 584
Gall, Sally M., 610, 621
Gallagher, Catherine, 465
Gallagher, Donat, 549–50
Gallagher, Philip J., 301
Gallenca, Christiane, 267
Gallo, Rose Adrienne, 634
Gallup, Donald, 618
Galván-Reula, J.F., 151–2
Gandy, Clara I., 375
Ganim, John M., 154
Garay, Kathleen, 761
Garber, Grant, 286
Garber, Marjorie, 218
Garcès, Jean-Pierre, 12
Garcia, Wilma, 591
Gardiner, Anne Barbeau, 328
Gardiner, H.C., 131
Gardner, Colin, 695, 701
Gardner, Erle Stanley, 196
Gardner, Helen, 284
Gardner, Philip, 525
Garebian, Keith, 756
Gargano, James W., 603
Garlick, Harry, 268
Garrett, Clarke, 351
Garrett, George, 646–7
Garrigan, Kristine Ottesen, 483
Garry, Jane, 56
Garside, Peter, 405, 406
Gaskell, Philip, 1, 190
Gass, William H., 650
Gaston, Georg M.A., 552
Gates, Henry Louis Jr, 605–6, 670–1, 763
Gates, John, 447
Gatton, John Spalding, 399
Gattrell, Simon, 467
Gaylord, Alan T., 150
Gazdar, G., 52
Geary, Keith, 231
Geering, R.G., 743
Geisst, Charles R., 298–9
Gelfant, Blanche, 627
Gelling, Margaret, 59, 101
Gem, Richard, 70
Gemmette, Elizabeth, 465
George, Alan, 546
Gérard, Albert S., 668–9
Gerard, Lisa, 465
Gerritsen, Marinel, 46–7
Gertzman, Jay A., 279
Gervais, David, 460
Ghodes, Clarence, 591
Ghose, Zulfikar, 555
Giamatti, A. Bartlett, 173, 175, 605
Giankaris, C.J., 587
Gibbons, Brian, 185, 242
Gibbons, Tom, 572
Gibbs, James, 676
Gibbs, Joan, 72
Giboire, Clive, 659
Gibson, Andrew, 64
Gibson, C.A., 337
Gibson, Colin, 191
Gibson, James, 22, 468, 539
Gibson, Mary Ellis, 429
Gibson, Ross, 724
Gibson-Wood, Carol, 354
Giddings, Robert, 374
Gifford, Douglas, 405
Gikandi, Simon, 681–2
Gilbert, Sandra M., 425
Gilbert, Stuart, 530
Gilcher, Edwin, 471
Gilead, Sarah, 466
Gilkes, Michael, 705
Gill, J.S., 295
Gill, James E., 332
Gill, Roma, 266
Gill, Stephen, 392
Gillespie, Norman, 356, 369
Gilliland, C. Herbert, 229
Gillis, Christina Marsden, 379–80
Gillmeister, Heiner, 151
Gilmour, Robin, 406
Ginestet, Evelyne, 587
Ging, Joe, 494
Gingell, S.A., 675–6
Ginsberg, Warren, 142
Ginsburg, Michael, 460
Gioia, Dana, 565
Giordano, Frank R. Jr., 467–8
Giordano, Margaret, 726–7
Girard, René, 775
Girgus, Sam B., 628
Gitter, Elizabeth G, 440, 476
Givner, Joan, 642
Gladstein, Mimi Reisel, 655
Glaser, Joe, 164
Glass, Stephen, 430
Glasscoe, Marion, 126
Glasser, Marc, 148
Glauser, Beat, 38–9
Glaysher, Frederick, 429
Gleissner, Reinhard, 95
Glenday, Michael K., 653
Glock, Waldo Sumner, 349
Glover, David, 509
Gloversmith, Frank, 503, 765–6
Glowka, Arthur Wayne, 112
Gneuss, Helmut, 76, 78–9
Godard, Barbara, 749
Godden, Malcolm, 115
Godden, Richard, 602
Godman, Peter, 120
Godshalk, W.L., 231
Godzich, Wlad, 771
Goellnicht, Donald C., 400
Goff, Barbara Munson, 461, 489
Gold, Joseph, 758
Goldberg, Jonathan, 275
Goldberg, Rita, 380, 381
Golden, Morris, 378
Goldie, Terry, 733, 741
Goldman, Arnold, 595–6
Goldman, L.H., 652
Goldsmith, N.M., 358–9
Goldsworthy, Kerryn, 731–2
Goldwyn, Merrill Harvey, 314, 517
Goll, Paulette S., 282
Gollancz, Israel, 83
Gooch, Steve, 576
Good, Graham, 64, 493, 544
Gooder, Jean, 603(2)
Goodfellow, Peter, 196
Goodman, Ailene S., 259
Goodridge, Celeste, 616

Goodwin, John, 577
Goodwin, Ken, 667, 681, 733
Goossens, Louis, 55
Gordimer, Nadine, 677, 688
Gordon, Bette, 786
Gordon, E.V., 73
Gordon, Jan B., 461
Gordon, Lyndall, 534, 536
Gordon, Robert C., 405
Gordon, William A., 17
Goring, Jeremy, 274
Görlach, Manfred, 25, 146
Gorlier, Claudio, 726
Goslee, Nancy M., 404
Gosse, Edmund, 602
Gossett, Suzanne, 259, 271
Gottfried, Leon, 709
Gottlieb, S., 279
Gould, Tony, 558
Gould, Warwick, 482
Gounelas, Ruth, 462
Gournay, Jean-François, 11
Gouws, John, 311
Gower, John, 388
Goy-Blanquet, D., 221
Graaf, Robert M. de, 459
Grace, Sherrill, 561
Graham, Carla, 429
Graham, Desmond, 572–3
Graham, Kenneth W., 386
Graham, Robert J., 558
Graham, Theodora R., 618–19
Grandsaigne, Jean de, 667–8
Granger, John, 440
Granqvist, Raoul, 675
Grant, Allan, 456
Grant, Kerry S., 375
Grantley, D., 130, 134
Graver, Suzanne, 464
Graves, R.B., 197–8, 251
Gravil, Richard, 397
Gray, Douglas, 5, 121, 126, 304
Gray, J.C., 207–8
Gray, J.M., 431–2
Gray, James, 316, 374
Gray, Richard, 597, 608
Gray, Robert, 730
Gray, Stephen, 691, 693
Graziani, René, 193
Greaves, Richard Lee, 340
Greco, Francis G., 174
Green, André, 796
Green, Benny, 520
Green, Dorothy, 721–3, 722
Green, Fr Eugene, 68
Green, H.M., 721–2
Green, Lawrence D., 66
Green, Martin, 506–7, 591, 652
Green, Richard Firth, 164
Green, Robert, 670
Greenbaum, Sidney, 53, 65
Greenberg, Mark L., 2, 484
Greenblatt, Stephen, 160
Greene, Donald, 365, 373, 409, 551
Greene, Douglas G., 523
Greene, Mildred, 465–6
Greene, Thomas M., 311
Greenfield, Stanley B., 148
Greenstein, Michael, 756
Greetham, D.C., 2, 166
Greg, W.W., 190
Gregor, Arthur, 616
Gregor, Ian, 467, 536, 557
Greiner, Donald J., 645
Grennen, Joseph E., 147, 157–8
Griffin, Brian, 560–1
Griffin, Dustin, 363
Griffin, Joseph, 631
Griffin, Susan M., 602
Griffith, Joseph, 600
Griffiths, A. Phillips, 769
Griffiths, D.N., 2
Griffiths, Gareth, 725
Griffiths, J.J., 153
Griffiths, Trevor R., **576–88**
Grigson, Geoffrey, 175–6, 442
Grimes, Dennis, 436
Grinda, Klaus R., 84
Groden, Michael, 529
Groot, H.B. de, 406
Grose, Christopher, 311
Gross, Beverly, 655
Gross, Dalton, 225
Gross, Mary Jean, 225
Grosskurth, Phyllis, 480
Grossman, Marshall, 313
Groussier, Marie-Line, 54
Groves, David, 410
Grundy, Isobel, 374
Grylls, David, 469
Gueritz, Albert J., 161
Gueron, Jacqueline, 50
Guest, Barbara, 633
Guest, Harriet, 366–7
Guffey, George R., 329
Guierre, L., 41
Guilhamet, Leon, 372
Guillaume, Andre, 469–70
Guiton, Anita, 562
Gundy, H. Pearson, 758
Gunew, Sneja, 733
Gunn, Peter, 399
Gupta, G.S. Balarama, 718
Guptara, Prabhu, **714–20**
Gura, Philip F., 589
Gurr, Andrew, 184, 185, 197, 198, 232, 251, 251–2
Gury, Jacques, 12
Guy, J.A., 161
Gwynn, R.S., 623
Gysin, Fritz, 383–4
Haaker, Ann, 246
Haas, Renate, 98
Habermas, Jürgen, 765
Habicht, Werner, 203, 208, 221
Hackenberry, Charles, 599
Haefner, Joel, 413
Haegeman, Liliane, 58, 59
Haegert, John, 649
Haffenden, John, 575
Hageman, Elizabeth H., 289–90
Hagiwara, Hiroko, 481
Haig, Michael, 460
Hait, Elizabeth, 94
Haith, Catherine, 70
Hake, Laura, 466
Hale, John K., 315–6
Halimi, Suzy, 12
Halio, Jay L., 198, 204, 256
Hall, Dorothy Judd, 615
Hall, James M., 324
Hall, Jean, 402
Hall, Marie Boas, 294
Hall, N.J., 520, 521
Hall, Peter, 577, 584
Hall, Stuart, 546
Halley, Janet E., 288
Halli, Robert W. Jr, 286

Halliday, Michael A.K., 42, 62
Halliwell, Stephen, 5
Halperin, John, 408, 469, 469(2)
Halsall, Maureen, 97
Halsband, Robert, 322, 368
Hamblock, Dieter, 455
Hambridge, Roger A., 352
Hamilton, A.C., 180–1, 181
Hamilton, Gertrude, 288
Hammersley, Mike, **23, 40, 56, 162–3, 247, 400, 470, 474, 559–60, 560, 583–4**
Hammond, Antony, 195
Hammond, Gerald, 162, 176, 177–8, 288
Hammond, Jeffrey, 593
Hammond, Paul, 272, 324, 325, 325–6, 332
Hamner, Robert D., 673, 703
Hancock, Geoff, 750
Handelman, Susan, 779
Handford, S.A., 87
Handley, Graham, 466
Hands, Timothy, 458
Handwerk, Gary, 469
Haney-Peritz, Janice, 329
Hanks, D. Thomas Jr, 146
Hanna, Ralph III, 126, 137
Hannaford, Stephen, 219, 257
Hannah, Jean, 25
Hannay, John, 527
Hanning, R.W., 109
Hansen, Niels Bugge, 583
Hanson, Clare, 512
Hansson, Karin, 739–40, 740(3)
Happé, P., 130–1
Harada, Jun, 302
Harbert, Earl N., 591
Hardin, Richard F., 259
Harding, J.M., 247
Harding, R.F. Gillian, 759
Hardison, O.B. Jr, 178
Hardy, John, 318
Haresnape, Geoffrey, 690
Hargrove, Nancy D., 568
Harkin, Patricia, 405, 407
Harknell, Marguerite, 533
Harmon, Maurice, 581, 582, 587
Harnett, Ruth, 700
Harper, George Mills, 567–8
Harper, Michael, 618
Harrington, Edward, 59
Harris, Anthony, 411
Harris, Bernard, 375
Harris, Charles B., 650
Harris, Daniel A., 439–40
Harris, Harold, 553
Harris, Jack T., 440
Harris, Jocelyn, 148
Harris, John, 37, 39–40
Harris, Kate, 118, 119, 139
Harris, Kenneth Marc, 596
Harris, Laurie Lanzen, 209
Harris, Margaret, 469
Harris, Michael, 342
Harris, Wendell V., 473
Harris, Wilson, 706
Harrison, James, 429
Harrison, Joseph, 146
Harrison, K., 60
Harrison, Keith, 753
Harrison, Martin, 575, 742
Hart, Dabney Adams, 548
Hart, Francis Russell, 559
Hart, Thomas Elwood, 65
Hart, Tom Copeman, 547
Hartigan, Karelisa V., 582, 583
Hartman, Charles O., 292
Hartman, Geoffrey, 769
Hartman, James W., 36
Hartmann, R.R.K., 32
Hartveit, Lars, 756
Harty, Kevin J., 120
Harwood, Ronald, 202
Hasan, Ruqaiya, 63
Haskell, Dennis, 742
Hasler, Jörg, 236
Hassan, Ihab, 528
Hassel, R. Chris Jr, 209–10, 229, 233
Hatlen, Burton, 411, 625
Hattaway, Michael, 239, 240
Häublein, Ernst, 227–8
Hauge, Hans, 743
Havelock, Eric, 324
Hawkes, Terence, 6
Hawkins, Desmond, 442
Hawkins, Harriett, 16, 205, 207
Hawkins, Peter, 27
Hawkins, Sherman, 226
Hawley-Crowcroft, Jean, 742
Hawthorn, Jeremy, 502–3, 766
Hay, Millicent V., 171
Hayashi, T., 28, 32
Hayden, John O., 392, 396–7, 399
Hayes, Bruce, 42
Hayes, Carol, 560
Hayes, John P., 647
Haynes, Jonathan, 265
Hays, Peter L., 571, 639
Haywood, Ian, 364
Head, Tony, 547
Healy, David, 430
Heath, Ray, 369
Heath, Stephen, 529, 781
Heck, Francis S., 636
Hedberg, Johannes, 581
Hedrick, Donald K., 224–5
Heffernan, Carol F., 115
Heffernan, James A.W., 402
Heffernan, Thomas J., 126
Heiatt, Constance B., 90
Heim, Michael, 783–4
Heine, Elizabeth, 524
Heinemann, Margot, 207, 244, 266, 306
Heinzkill, Richard, 553
Heiple, Daniel L., 278
Heitmann, Hans-Dieter, 583–4
Helgerson, Richard, 174
Heller, Louis, 26
Heller, Terry, 636
Hellinga, Lotte, 125
Hellinga, Wytze, 125
Helterman, J., 132
Hemenway, Robert E., 645
Hemingway, Patrick, 639
Henderson, Anthony G., 337
Heninger, S.K. Jr., 168
Hennelly, Mark M. Jr, 455, 462
Henson, Eithne, 374
Hentschel, Cedric, 548
Hepburn, James, 520
Herbert, Christopher, 459

Herbert, T. Walter, 598
Hergenhan, Laurie, 720, 740, 742
Herman, William, 530
Hervouet, Yves, 518
Herz, Judith Scherer, 310
Herzfeld, George, 103
Hetherington, M.S., 31–2
Hewitt, David S., 3–4, 120, 404, 406
Heywood, Christopher, 689–90, 698
Hibbard, G.R., 182, 205
Hibon, Bernard, 11
Hickey, Bernard, 726
Hickey, Raymond, 40, 41, 43, 47
Hickok, Kathleen, 418–19
Hietaranta, Pertti S., 51(2), 52
Higdon, David Leon, 518, 561
Highfill, Philip H. Jr., 368
Hill, Alan G., 392
Hill, Bridget, 352
Hill, Christopher, 298, 305
Hill, Erroll G., 201–2
Hill, Geoffrey, 7, 265, 388, 573
Hill, Greg, 542
Hill, Jack, 609
Hill, Joyce, **67–104**, 94–5
Hill, Thomas D., 91
Hill, W. Speed, 166
Hiller, Geoffrey G., 179, 280–1
Hiltunen, Risto, 31, 54, 66
Himber, Alan, 567–8
Himmelfarb, Gertrude, 451, 452
Himy, Armand, 288
Hinchcliffe, Judith, 227
Hinchcliffe, Keith, 65, 395
Hinchcliffe, Peter, 444
Hinnant, Charles H., 329
Hipkiss, Robert A., 628
Hirsch, Gordon, 478
Hirsch, John C., 600
Hirschberg, Julia, 42
Hirsh, John C., 126
Hirshfield, Claire, 551
Hirst, David L., 199, 200, 214, 257–8
Ho, Mian Lian, 25
Hoad, T.F., 55, 60–1
Hoag, Eleanor, 424
Hoag, Gerald, 17
Hobbs, Mary, 278
Hobhouse, Janet, 631
Hobsbaum, Philip, 405
Hobson, Harold, 578
Hodges, Laura F., 378
Hodgson, Richard G., 551
Hoefnagel, Dick, 399
Hoeniger, F.D., 208
Hoffman, Anne Golomb, 537
Hoffman, Daniel, 618
Hoffman, Lois, 738
Hoffmann, Ulrich, 400
Hogan, Robert, 369, 583
Hogg, James, 17, 18, 127, 575
Hoggart, P.R., 486–7
Hoggart, Richard, 573
Hogwood, Christopher, 347
Höhne, Horst, 583
Holderness, Graham, 204, 227, 502
Holdsworth, Carolyn, 566
Holdsworth, R.V., **184–95**, 195, 241, 246
Holladay, Gae, 355–6
Hollahan, Eugene, 466
Holland, Norman N., 15, 615, 775
Holland, Peter, 198, 224
Hollander, Martien Kappersden, 710–11
Holley, Margaret, 616
Hollingshead, Gregory, 353, 362
Hollington, Michael, 456–7, 459
Hollingworth, Brian, 406–7
Hollósy, Béla, 58
Holloway, Julia Bolton, 92
Hollowell, Ida Masters, 65, 84
Holm, John, 37
Holt, Hazel, 558
Holt, Patricia, 726–7
Holt, T.G., 179–80
Höltgen, Karl Josef, 166, 277
Holthausen, Ferdinand, 99
Holub, Robert C., 6–7, 774–5, 775
Holyoake, George Jacob, 430
Holzman, Michael, 471, 480
Honan, Park, 383, 409
Honey, William, 196–7
Honigmann, E.A.J., 194, 228
Honri, Peter, 494
Hoogenraad, Robert, 53
Hook, Andrew, 597
Hook, Lucyle, 346
Hook, Sidney, 656
Hooker, Joan Fillmore, 570–1
Hooper, Brad, 548
Hope, V., 353
Hopkins, David, 324
Hopkinson, David, 409
Hopley, Claire, 550
Horden, John, 334
Horne, Colin J., 318–19
Horne, R.C., 232
Horowitz, Sylvia Huntley, 89–90
Horrall, Sarah M., 129
Horville, Robert, 496
Horvitz, Shelah, 440
Horwood, Harold, 755
Houbein, Lolo, 721
Hough, Graham, 567
House, Elizabeth B., 656
Houston, Gail Turley, 156
Houston, Neal B., 641
Hoven, Adrian van den, 125
Howard, David, 601
Howard, Tony, 252
Howatt, A.P.R., 29–30, 35
Howe, Irving, 657
Howells, Coral Ann, 382, 733, 755
Howells, John, 654
Howes, Alan B., 383
Hoy, Cyrus, 237, 270
Hubbard, Francis A., 518
Huber, Werner, 585
Huddleston, Rodney, 53
Hudson, Anne, 126, 136
Hudson, Brian J., 520
Hudson, Harriet, 118
Hudson, Richard A., 27, 52, 54
Hudson, Ronald, 423–4
Huebert, Ronald, 259

Hufstader, Alice, 410
Hughes, Glyn Tegai, 16
Hughes, Leo, 336, 368
Hughes, Mary Joe, 352
Hughes, Penelope, 549
Hulin, Jean-Paul, 11
Hulme, W.H., 81
Hume, Anthea, 171–2
Hume, Kathryn, 510, 770
Hume, Robert D., 323, 346, 369
Humez, Alexander, 26
Humphreys, Arthur, 187, 188
Humphries, Jefferson, 623, 643–4
Hunt, R.W., 105
Hunter, Allan, 516
Hunter, David, 348
Hunter, G.K., 235
Hunter, George, 4–5
Hunter, J. Paul, 368
Hunter, Jefferson, 500–1
Hunter, Lynette, 546
Hunter, Michael, 345
Hunter, William B. Jr, 302, 313
Huntley, Frank L., 286, 294
Huntsman, Jeffrey F., 108
Huppé, Bernard F., 85
Hurley, Michael, 752
Hussain, Athar, 764
Hussey, Stanley S., 144, 157
Hutcheon, Linda, 504, 747–8
Hutchings, W., 65, 206, 363, 364
Hutchison, Chris, 64
Huyssen, Andreas, 765
Hyde, H. Montgomery, 479
Hyder, C.K., 437
Hyman, Lawrence W., 315
Hynes, Joseph, 553
Hynes, Samuel, 441
Ian, Marcia, 603
Ichikawa, Mariko, 194
Ide, Richard S., 253, 269, 313
Idol, John L. Jr, 46
Ikin, Van, 720
Ikonné, Chidi, 678
Imhof, Rüdiger, 562
Indyk, Ivor, 379
Ingersoll, Earl G., 541
Ingram, R.W., 224
Ingram, William, 248
Ingrams, Richard, 375
Inman, Billie, 482
Innes, Christopher, 761
Irvine, Glen, 468
Irvine, Lorna, 756
Irving, Edward B., 85–6
Irving, Helen, 487
Irwin, Michael, 467
Iser, Wolfgang, 15, 775, 776(2)
Itkonen, Esa, 27
Itzin, Catherine, 576(2)
Itzoe, Linda V., 244
Iversen, Gunilla, 3
Jack, Ian, 326, 425–6
Jackel, David, 758
Jackson, Anthony, 576
Jackson, Arlene, 467
Jackson, Brendan, 621
Jackson, M.P., 193
Jackson, MacDonald P., 242–3
Jackson, R.L.P., 231
Jackson, Russell, **197–204**, 223, 493
Jacob, Alaric, 545
Jacobs, Arthur, 497
Jacobs, Lyn, 731
Jacobs, Nicolas, 117
Jacobson, Howard, 230, 312
Jacobsson, Bengt, 50, 58
Jacobus, Mary, 388, 412
James, C.L.R., 703–4
James, Louis, 450, 704–5, 707
James, Trevor, 733
Jameson, Fredric, 764–5, 790
Jameson, Mary Ann, 743–4
Jankovic, Vida, 726
Jankowsky, Kurt R., 78
JanMohamed, Abdul, 675
Janowitz, Anne, 403
Jansen, Hans, 44
Janssens, G.A.M., 125, 178, 278, 344
Janusko, Robert, 526
Jarrett-Kerr, Martin W.R., 14
Jasper, D., 465
Jasper, David, 287
Jauslin, Christian, 203
Jauss, Hans Robert, 6, 7, 776
Jay, Elisabeth, 490–1
Jay, Gregory S., 570
Jay, Harden, 108
Jay, Martin, 765, 788
Jay, Paul, 393
Jeffares, A.N., 566
Jefferson, D.W., 294, 328, 375, 382, 559
Jeffrey, David Lyle, 139, 139–40, 140
Jelinek, Hena Maes- *see* Maes-Jelinek
Jemielity, Thomas, 365
Jenkins, Harold, 195, 242
Jenkins, John J., 344
Jennings, Margaret, C.S.J., 146
Jensen, Ejner J., 17
Jensen, Gillian Fellows, 60
Jensen, Margaret Ann, 785
Jewkes, W.T., 225
Jha, Rama, 716
Jhabvala, Ruth Prawer, 719
Johansson, Stig, 58
John, S. Beynon, 496
Johnson, Alex C., 674
Johnson, Allan P., 471
Johnson, Anthony L., 575
Johnson, Barbara, 778
Johnson, Barbara A., 307
Johnson, Chris, 761
Johnson, Claudia L., 374, 409
Johnson, Diane, 644
Johnson, James D., 136
Johnson, James F., 759
Johnson, Jeff S., 288
Johnson, Joyce, 683, 696
Johnson, Kenneth G., 640
Johnson, Mary Lynn, 16–17, 207
Johnson, Oliver, 295
Johnson, Pamela R., 551
Johnson, Pauline, 789
Johnson, Richard E., 17
Johnson, Stuart, 603
Johnson, Toni O'Brien, 581, 587
Johnston, Allan, 649
Johnston, Dennis W., 761
Johnston, Douglas, 101

Johnston, Eileen Tess, 434
Johnston, Joseph S. Jr, 334
Johnston, Kenneth G., 641
Johnston, Kenneth R., 394
Jones, Ann Rosalind, 169–70
Jones, Ben, 547
Jones, Charles, 24
Jones, D.G., 748
Jones, Dorothy, 733, 742, 755
Jones, Emrys, 205
Jones, Gareth Stedman, 432
Jones, Gordon P., 193
Jones, Lawrence, 467
Jones, Myrddin, 544–5
Jones, Peter, 353, 769
Jones, Richard, 557
Jones, Terry, 145
Jones-Davies, M.T., 161–2, 205, 221
Jones-Jackson, Patricia, 38
Jordan, Frank, 405
Jordan, John O., 419–20
Jordan, Michael P., 63
Jordan, Peter Ridgway, 246
Jordan, R., 323
Jordan, R.D., 172
Jordan, Tracey, 146
Jordin, Martin, 508
Jørgensen, Erik, 46, 49–50, 58
Jose, Nicholas, 318, 326, 734
Josephs, F. Allen, 640
Jost, François, 13
Joswick, Thomas P., 599
Journet, Debra, 541, 568
Jouve, Michel, 12
Jowett, J.D., 242
Jowett, John, 2, 188, 194
Joynt, Irene, 124
Juhl, P.D., 766
Jung, Hwa Yol, 620
Jungman, Robert E., 308
Jurak, Mirko, 725–6, 740
Jurgen, Martini, 705
Jussawalla, Feroza, 719–20
Justman, Stewart, 544
Justus, James H., 597
Kabialka, Michael, 198–9
Kachru, Braj B., 25
Kahan, Gerald, 369
Kahlas-Tarkka, Leena, 47
Kakar, H.S., 466
Kamboureli, Smaro, 646, 752, 755, 759
Kaminski, Thomas, 374
Kamio, Mitsuo, 363
Kamm, Jürgen, 562
Kane, George, 114, 119, 137, 137–8
Kaplan, Deborah, 409
Kaplan, Fred, 478, 479
Kaplan, Sydney Janet, 511
Kapoor, Sushma, 440
Kappel, Andrew J., 616
Kappeler, Susanne, 363
Karakostas, Alexandra, 733
Karl, Frederick R., 626
Karlin, Daniel, 428
Karp, Theodore C., 108
Kaske, R.E., 88
Kasper, Beate, 470
Kaston, Carren, 602
Katz, Richard A., 428
Katz, Wendy R., 439
Kaufman, Anthony, 323
Kavanagh, Patrick, 741
Kavanagh, Paul, 742
Kay, Christian J., 56
Kay, Dennis C., 164, 175, 234(2), 363, 397
Kay, Donald, 325
Kay, Jackie, 608
Kay, Paul, 53
Kazin, Alfred, 544
Kearns, Michael, 459, 598
Keeble, N.H., 295, 340, 341
Keenan, Edward L., 52
Kegley, Jacquelyn, 769
Keiser, George R., 118, 126
Keith, W.J., 758
Keitner, Wendy, 749
Keller, Lynn, 592
Kellermann, Günter, 98
Kelley, Philip, 422, 423–4
Kelliher, Hilton, 333
Kellman, Steven G., 652
Kelly, Gary, 386, 404
Kelly, John, 31
Kelly, L.G., 16
Kelly, Richard, 552
Kelvin, Norman, 480
Kemenade, Ans van, 47
Kemmler, F., 122
Kempton, Daniel, 149–50
Kendrick, Laura, 158
Keneally, Michael, 583
Kennedy, Richard F., 152, 161, 284, 288
Kennedy, Richard S., 612
Kennedy, William, 308
Kenner, Hugh, 5, 525, 528, 538, 567, 578, 618, 626
Kennerley, Mitchell, 758
Kenney, C.M., 660
Kenny, Shirley Strum, 321–2, 339, 346, 368
Kenny, Virginia C., 349–50
Kent, Christopher, 485, 488
Kenyon, J.P., 330
Kephart, Carolyn, 322
Kerins, Frank, 284
Kerling, Johan, 32, 102
Kermode, Frank, 501, 536
Kernan, Alvin, 5, 264
Kerrigan, John, 191, 229
Kerrigan, William, 782, 783, 796
Kert, Bernice, 639
Kertzer, J.M., 759
Ketcham, Michael G., 318, 320
Keunemann, Katrine, 586
Keynes, Geoffrey, 390
Keynes, Simon, 67, 70
Keyser, Samuel Jay, 52
Keyssar, Helene, 578
Khan, Izzat Yar, 717
Khanna, Lee Cullen, 560
Kher, Inder Nath, 718–19
Khoddam, Salwa, 315
Khûlusí, Safá, 305
Kiefer, Frederick, 255
Kiernan, Brian, 726
Kiernan, Kevin S., 87–8, 89
Kiernan, Victor, 432
Kilby, David, 53
Killam, G.D., 679–83, 683, 685
Kilpatrick, R.S., 758–9
Kim, Suksan, 43
Kime, Wayne R., 594
Kimijima, Kunimori, 384
Kimpel, Ben D., 381, 621
Kimura, Teruhira, 223
Kincaid, James R., 421, 452, 458, 473

Kindermann, Wolf, 705
Kindrick, Robert L., 120–1
King, Everard B., 367
King, James, 366, 367
King, Margaret F., 450
King, Pamela M., 121
King, Rosalind, 222
Kinkead-Weekes, Mark, 374, 557
Kinnamon, Noel J., 170, 288
Kinnane, Garry, 741–2
Kinsley, James, 325
Kipfer, Barbara Ann, 56–7
Kipling, Gordon, 164
Kirby, R. Kenneth, 311–12
Kirby, Thomas A., 136
Kirk, Elizabeth D., 119
Kirk, Gerald A., 364
Kirkby, John, 742
Kirkham, Kenneth, 61
Kirkpatrick, Peter, 742
Kirsch, Arthur, 230
Kiser, Lisa J., 92–3
Kitson, Peter, 398
Kjellmer, Göran, 46, 51, 88
Klaeber, Frederick, 88
Klancher, Jon, 414
Klaus, Gérard, 557–8
Klause, John, 291
Klégr, Aleš, 57
Klein, Holger, 504
Klein, J., 60
Klein, Kathleen Gregory, 663–4
Klemp, P.J., 173, 290, 292
Klinck, Carl, 752
Klinkowitz, Jerome, 628–9
Kloos, Wolfgang, 744
Klotz, Günther, 207
Klukoff, Philip J., 635
Knafla, Louis A., 165–6
Knapp, Margaret, 198–9
Knapp, Steven, 395
Kneale, Douglas, 396
Knedlik, Janet Leslie, 309
Knerr, Anthony D., 402
Knies, Earl A., 433–4
Kniezsa, Veronika, 44
Knight, Alan R., 747
Knight, G. Wilson, 207
Knight, Stephen, 124
Knight, W. Nicholas, 266
Knighton, Charles, 342
Knights, L.C., 224
Knoepflmacher, U.C., 429, 465
Knott, John R. Jr, 293
Knowles, Owen, 518
Knowles, Richard Paul, 760
Knowles, Ronald, 584
Knutson, Roslyn L., 249
Kobler, J.F., 638–9
Koch, C.J., 742
Koch, Vivienne, 617
Kocher, Paul, 261
Koelb, Clayton, 773
Koerner, E.F.K., 35, 36
Köhler, Klaus, 579
Kolb, Gwin J., 374
Koller, Ann Marie, 201
Kolodny, Annette, 589–90
Kolsteren, Steven, 489
Kolve, V.A., 134, 143–4, 147
Kooper, E.S., 151
Koppel, Gene, 410
Korg, Jacob, 427, 428
Korshin, Paul J., 374
Kosok, Heinz, 583
Koss, Stephen, 487
Kostash, Myrna, 748
Kott, Jan, 242
Kovalyova, L.M., 50
Kramer, Leonie, 726
Kranidas, Thomas, 312
Krapp, George P., 82, 99
Krause, David, 583, 637
Kreiswirth, Martin, 636, 637
Kren, Claudia, 108
Krenig, David, 650
Krieger, Murray, 15
Krier, Theresa M., 174
Kristeller, Paul Oskar, 3
Kristensson, Gillis, 44, 54, 60, 80
Kristeva, Julia, 796
Kroeber, Karl, 476
Kroetsch, Robert, 754–5
Krogvig, Inger, 58
Kroker, Arthur, 766
Kröller, Eva-Marie, 752
Krook, Dorothea, 601
Kubal, David L., 546
Kubitschek, M.D., 466
Kuch, Peter, 742
Kuckhoff, Armin-Gerd, 203
Kuehl, D.G., 643
Kuehl, John, 650
Kuesgen, Reinhardt, 673
Kuhn, Albert J., 374, 421, 452, 473
Kuhn, Joaquin, 444
Kuhn, Sherman M., 80, 145–6
Kuhn, Thomas, 6
Kupersmith, William, 372
Kurata, Marilyn, 458
Kurzweil, Edith, 656
Labbé, M., 539
Labriola, Albert, 309
La Cassagnère, Christian, 395
Lacombe, Michèle, 752
Lacoue-Labarthe, Philippe, 765
Ladd, Robert, 42
Laine, Amos Lee, 161
Laing, Stuart, 504, 509, 766
Laird, J.T., 467
Lake, D.J., 193
Lamb, Mary Ellen, 170
Lamberts, J.J., 123
Lammers, John Hunter, 429
Lamming, George, 703, 704–5
Lancashire, Anne, 230, 266
Lancashire, Ian, 129–30, 164–5
Land, Stephen K., 514–15
Landa, Louis A., 370
Landow, George P., 489
Lane, Harry, 760
Lang, Judith, 129
Langbauer, Laurie, 382–3
Langhans, Edward A., 336–7, 368
Lapidge, Michael, 73–4, 75
Laroque, François, 236
Larson, Janet, 459, 460
Lascelles, Mary, 374
Lasker, Carroll, 671
Lass, Roger, 27, 28, 42
Latane, David E., 428
Latham, Agnes, 176
Latham, Jacqueline E.M., 270
Latham, Robert, 22, 342
Latt, D.J., 324
Lau, Beth, 400
Laube, Adolf, 207

Laughlin, James, 619
Laurence, Dan H., 585
Laurence, Margaret, 747
Laurie, Margaret, 347
Lavabre, Simon, 448–9
Lavelle, Thomas, 32
Lavery, S., 122
Lawler, Traugott, 126, 136
Lawley, Paul, 580
Lawrence, C.H., 76
Lawrence, Judiana, 224
Lawson, A., 654
Lawson, Philip, 351
Lawson, Sylvia, 725, 736
Lawton, Lesley, 118–19
Lay, Mary M., 563
Leaska, Mitchell A., 537
Leavis, Q.D., 601
LeBlanc, Leslie, 525–6
Le Bossière, Camille R., 752
Lebowvitz, Andrea, 749
Lecker, Robert, 744
Leclercq, Jean, 104
Le Comte, Edward, 284, 308, 310(2)
Leddy, Michael, 649
Ledebur, Ruth Frfr. v., 233
Lee, A. Robert, 596, 597(2)
Lee, Alan, 487
Lee, Anne Thompson, 149
Lee, Hermione, 536
Lee, Miles, 682
Lee, William R., 41
Leech, Geoffrey N., 26, 53, 374
Leek, Frederike van der, 48
Leeming, Glenda, 587
Lees, Heath, 533, 554
Lees-Milne, James, 553
Le Faye, Deirdre, 409
Leggatt, Alexander, 214, 230, 268, 269
Lehan, Richard, 591
Lehmann, Geoffrey, 730
Lehmann, John, 553
Lehnert, Martin, 207
Leicester, H. Marshall Jr., 148
Leighton, Angela, 401–2
Leisner, August R., 758
Leisner, Dorothy Roberts, 758
Leitch, David, 652
Leites, Edmund, 372
Lennox, John, 747
Lenta, Margaret, 410
Leonard, James S., 623
Leonard, Rosemary, 50
Lepage, John Louis, 278, 550
Lepow, L., 133
Leray, Josette, 12
Lerner, Laurence, 690
Leroy, Marc, 11
Leslie, Michael, 171
Lessa, Richard, 395
Lessen Koeke, W.U.S. van, 47
Lesser, Stephen O., 604
Lesser, Wendy, 470
Lester, G.A., 109–10
LeVay, John, 565
Levenson, Jill, 203
Levenson, Michael H., 501–2, 522
Leverence, John, 650
Levernier, James, 590
Levertov, Denise, 618
Lévi-Strauss, Claude, 772
Levin, Charles, 767
Levin, Richard, 227, 232, 260
Levin, S., 33, 44
Levine, Herbert J., 566
Levine, Jane Perry, 525
Levine, Robert, 602
Levine, Stuart, 594
Levine, Susan, 594
Levinson, Daniel, 596
Levinson, George, 586
Levitt, Morton P., 528
Le Vot, André, 634
Levy, Alan, 648–9
Levy, Charles S., 167
Lévy, Maurice, 385, 403
Levy, Shimon, 580
Lewalski, Barbara Kiefer, 333–4
Lewis, C.S., 114, 182
Lewis, Cynthia, 235
Lewis, Hywel D., 769
Lewis, John F., 518
Lewis, R.W.B., 603
Lewis, Robert W., 639
Lewis, Roger, 480, 521
Lewis, Vashti Crutcher, 645
Lewitter, L.R., 516
Lewry, P.O., 28–9
Leyda, Seraphia D., 16–17, 17, 207
Liang, Yisan, 305
Libby, Anthony, 626
Libera, Antoni, 581
Liberman, Alvin M., 42
Liberman, Anatoly, 773
Liberman, Serge, 733
Liddell, Robert, 558
Lieb, Michael, 300
Liebert, Herman W., 373
Liesenfeld, Vincent J., 368–9
Light, Alison, 785
Lincoln, Andrew, 520
Lincoln, Stoddard, 337
Linden, Stanton J., 284
Lindenbaum, Peter, 168, 518
Lindenbaum, S., 131
Lindfors, Bernth, 670, 673–4, 682–3
Lindley, David, 214, 234, 272, 287, 306
Lindop, Grevel, 575
Linnemann, Russell J., 694
Linton, John, 523
Linville, Susan E., 284–5
Lipking, Lawrence, 374
Liscio, Lorraine, 643
Lisker, Leigh, 40
Lisle, Bonnie J., 418
Lister, Rota Herzberg, 761
Little, Greta, 33
Little, Roger, 555
Litz, A. Walton, 410, 618
Liu, Alan, 382, 385, 396
Lloyd, Frederic, 497
Lloyd, Pamela, 383
Lloyd-Smith, Allan, **589–603**, 596
Local, John, 31
Lock, Charles, 445
Lockhart, J.G., 486
Lockwood, Deborah H., 316
Lockwood, Thomas, 372
Lodge, David, 635
Lodge, K.R., 39–40
Loevy, Steven Ross, 662–3
Loewenstein, David A., 163

Loewenstein, Joseph, 272–3
Loftis, John, 258
Lombardo, Agostino, 234
Long, Charles H., 574
Long, Michael, 291, 649
Longmire, Samuel E., 541
Lonsdale, Roger, 355, 368
Looby, Christopher, 594
Loomis, Jeffrey B., 446
Lord, Albert, 4
Lord, George deForest, 282, 291, 314
Loss, Archie K., 531, 581
Lothe, Jakob, 517
Loughrey, Bryan, 267
Lougy, Robert E., 435–6
Lounsberry, Barbara, 585
Lourdeaux, Stanley, 617
Love, Harold, 1, 326, 335, 720, 727
Lovelace, Earl, 707
Loveridge, Mark, 383
LoVerso, Marco, 754
Low, Anthony, 308, 309, 315
Lowery, Robert G., 583
Loyn, H.R., 73
Lucas, John, 575, 601
Luckett, Richard, 347
Luick, Karl, 43, 44
Lund, Michael, 452–3
Lund, Roger D., 362
Lundberg, David, 627
Lundstrom, Rinda F., 201, 495
Lunsford, R.F., 33
Lupack, Barbara Tepa, 594
Luscher, Robert M., 592
Lutz, Angelika, 31–2, 43, 83–4
Lutz, Bruno von, 587
Lygon, Dorothy, 553
Lynch, Gerald, 752–3
Lynch, James J., 551
Lynch, Stephen J., 235
Lyotard, Jean-François, 764–5
Maas, Henry, 448
Maas, Jeremy, 488–9
Maber, Richard G., 161
Macainsh, Noel, 734, 737, 738, 742
McAlindon, T., 518
McArthur, Ian, 725
McAvoy, William C., 235
McCabe, Richard A., 182
McCaffrey, Steve, 747–8
McCall, Raymond G., 562
MacCallum, John, 743
McCanles, Michael, 266, 783
MacCannell, Juliet Flower, 795
McCarron, William, 289
McCarthy, Mary, 601
McCarthy, Patrick A., 526–7, 530
McCarthy, Sean, 498
McClatchy, J.D., 626
McClure, Norman, 290
McColley, Diane Kelsey, 309
McColly, William, 65, 143, 145
McCormack, W.J., 375, 566–7
McCormick, Frank, 338
McCracken, David, 392
McCrea, Brian, 377–8
McCredie, Andrew, 318
McCully, Christopher B., 65, 84
McCusker, Jane A., 422
McDaniel, Susan Leas, 36
McDavid, Raven I. Jr., 56
McDavid, Virginia, 56
MacDermott, Doireann, 659
McDiarmid, Ian, 580
McDiarmid, Lucy, 573
McDiarmid, Matthew P., 120
MacDonald, Alasdair A., 121, 182
McDonald, Avis G., 738
Macdonald, Dwight, 657
McDonald, James, 26–7
McDonald, Jan, 496
MacDonald, Larry, 750
MacDonald, R.D., 754
Macdonald, Ronald, 794–7
MacDonald, Ronald R., 221
MacDonald, Susan Peck, 453–4
McDonnell, Jacqueline, 550
McDonnell, Jane, 410
McDonnell, Jennifer, 743
McDowell, Colin, 620
McElroy, George C., 497
McElroy, John F., 260–1
McEwan, Neil, 665–6
Macey, Samuel, 357
McFarlane, Brian, 728
McGann, Jerome J., 3
McGeachie, James, 792
McGee, C.E., 226, 271
McGhee, Richard, 469
McGill, Roderick, 396
MacGowan, Christopher J., 625
McGuire, Maryann Cale, 306
Machan, Tim William, 55, 159
McHenry, Robert W. Jr, 327
McInerny, Ralph, 107–8
McIntosh, Angus, 57, 121
McIver, Ray, 643
Mack, Maynard, 282, 358, 361
Mack, P., 161
McKay, Nellie Y., 645
McKeith, Jan, 188
McKenzie, Allan T., 367–8
McKenzie, D.F., 2(2), 337
MacKenzie, John M., 493–4
MacKenzie, Norman H., 444, 445
McKerrow, R.B., 244
MacKethan, Lucinda H., 599
Mackey, Louis, 651
McKinnell, J., 134
McKinnell, John, 108
McKinnon, Barry, 744
Mackinnon, Lachlan, 564
Macksey, Richard, 388
MacLachlan, Hugh, 173
MacLachlan, Robin W., 406
MacLaren, I.S., 314, 746, 752
Maclaren-Ross, Julian, 507
McLaurin, Allen, 536
McLaverty, James, 1, 2
Maclean, Marie, 64
Maclennan, Don, 688
Macleod, Glen G., 623
McLeod, Les, 757
MacLeod, Mark, 720

McLeod, Randall, 191, 238
McLoughlin, T.O., 701
MacLulich, T.D., 751–2
McLure, J. Derrick, 405
MacMahon, Michael, 31
McManus, Kevin J., 574
MacMaster, Juliet, 458
MacMillan, Carrie, 758
McMillan, James B., 61
McMillin, Scott, 232, 248–9, 267–8
McMullin, B.J., 2, 338
McNair, John R., 31, 77
McNamara, Brooks, 663
McNeal, Nancy, 360
McNeil, Barbara, 514
McNeil, David, 377
McNeil, Helen, 633
McNeillie, Andrew, 533
McNeir, Waldo F., 172
Macpherson, Jay, 752
McPike, Loralee, 452
McQuarrie, Jane, 757
McRae, Murdo William, 173
McRobbie, Angela, 786
MacShane, Frank, 644
McSweeney, Kerry, 465
McVeagh, John, 319, 339
McVeigh, Daniel M., 17
McWilliams, John P., 590
Maddocks, John, 720
Maddox, James H. Jr, 377
Madtes, Richard E., 526
Maduakor, Obi, 677
Maes-Jelinek, Hena, 705–6, 707, 741
Magaw, Malcolm, 17
Magister, Karl-Heinz, 207
Magliola, Robert, 784
Magnera, Georgia, 58
Maguin, Jean-Marie, 11
Mahaffy, Vicki, 530
Mahon, John W., 236
Maid, Barry, 603
Maidment, Brian E., 475, 487
Majara, Harinder, 312–13
Makuck, Peter, 616
Malak, Amin, 709
Malcolm, William K., 549
Male, David A., 200
Malina, Marilyn, 152
Mancinelli, Laura, 106
Mandel, Ernest, 509–10
Mandell, Gail Porter, 572
Maner, Martin, 350
Manley, Frank, 287
Manlove, Colin N., 360
Manly, J., 137
Mann, David D., 335
Mann, Harveen Sachdeva, 702–3, 709
Mann, Maureen, 720, 727
Manning, John, 175
Manning, Stephen, 155–6
Manning, Susan, 406
Mannings, David, 354
Mapstone, Sally, 120, 182
Marc'hadour, Germain, 161
Marchand, Leslie, 399
Marcus, Jane, 511, 535
Marcus, Laura, **770–7**
Marcus, Steven, 794–5
Marechal, Marcel, 221
Mares, F.H., 264
Margolin, Uri, 64
Marker, Frederick J., 494
Markley, Robert, 207, 376
Márkus, György, 766–7
Marland, Michael, 512
Marlatt, Daphne, 749, 759–60
Marling, William, 625
Marovitz, Sanford E., 591, 600
Marowski, Daniel G., 513
Marriott, David, 651
Marshall, David, 353
Marshall, Peter H., 376
Marshland, Elizabeth, 573
Marston, Jane, 644
Martin, Carol, 465
Martin, Edward A., 656
Martin, Graham, 503
Martin, Peter, 359
Martin, Philip, 731
Martin, Philip W., 399
Martin, R.W.F., 194
Martin, Robert K., 447, 602
Martin, Taffy, 616–17
Martin, W.R., 586
Martin, Wendy, 592
Martindale, Colin, 65
Martindale, Joanna, 162
Martinet, Marie-Madeleine, 12, 221, 288
Martz, Louis L., 333, 613
Masi, Michael, 108
Maslen, Elizabeth, 252, 560
Mason, H.A., 164, 318, 329
Mason, Michael, 430
Massie, Allan, 559
Massumi, Brian, 764–5
Massy-Westropp, Jeannette, 369
Masteller, Jean Carwile, 595
Masteller, Richard, 595
Matheson, Lister M., 126
Mathis, Gilles, 11
Matonis, A.T.E., 111
Matro, Thomas G., 537
Matsuda, Minori, 305
Matsuda, Takami, 112
Matsumura, Takao, 490
Matthews, James, 549
Matthews, W., 22
Matthews, William, 124
Mattingly, H., 87
Maule, Jeremy, 308
Maus, Katherine Eisaman, 282
Maxwell, D.E.S., 577–8
Maxwell, J.C., 187, 190
May, Charles E., 512
May, Robert, 50
Mayer, Charles W., 563
Mayer, David, 493, 498
Mayer, Peter, 33
Maynard, John, 452, 461–2, 462
Mayne, Brian E., 364
Maynor, Natalie, 455, 656
Mays, J.C., 555
Mazer, Cary M., 579
Mazurek, Raymond A., 561
Mbise, Ismael R., 680
Mbughini, L.A., 682
Meachen, Clive, 609
Meagher, John C., 198, 271
Meale, Carol M., 118
Meaney, Audrey L., 100
Means, James A., 333, 365
Means, Spencer, 5–6
Meckier, Jerome, 458, 542
Medoff, Jeslyn, 548
Meech, Sanford Brown, 158
Meek, R.L., 353
Mehl, Dieter, 106–7, 120, 146, 223, 538

Mehlman, Jeffrey, 779–80, 782
Meidl, Anneliese, 425
Meier, Paul, 487
Meijs, Willem, 53
Melchior, Claus, 525
Melchiori, Giorgio, 239, 240
Mellenski, John J., 104
Mellick, J.S.D., 734–5
Mellor, Adrian, 508
Mellow, James R., 634
Mellown, Elgin W., 703
Melly, Diana, 710
Menasce, Esther, 10
Mengel, Elias F., 327
Mengham, Rod, 553
Menikoff, Barry, 471, 512
Mercer, Anne, 756–7
Mercer, Colin, 766
Mercer, Peter, 206
Merchant, Moelwyn, 205
Meredith, P., 130, 135
Mermin, Dorothy, 419
Merrett, Robert James, 360
Merrill, Robert, 654
Merrison, Clive, 582
Merritt, Chris, 599
Messenger, Ann, 761
Messerli, Douglas, 64, 629, 632
Messina, Joseph, 266
Metz, G. Harold, 161, 201
Meyer, Robert J., 148
Meyer, Russell J., 173–4
Meyers, Jeffrey, 615, 640
Mezciems, Jenny, 5
Mezei, Kathy, 749
Miall, David S., 398, 602
Michelson, Bruce, 595
Michie, James, **411–15**
Middendorf, John H., 374
Middleton, Peter, 793
Mikels, Frank X., 585
Mikes, George, 554
Mikhail, E.H., 583
Miki, Roy, 624
Miles, Peter, 502
Milhous, Judith, 321, 346–7
Millard, Barbara C., 228, 265
Miller, Amos C., 345
Miller, Anthony, 264, 282
Miller, Christianne, 592
Miller, David L., 174
Miller, David Rush, 245
Miller, Edmund, 279
Miller, J. Hillis, 783
Miller, Jacqueline T., 168
Miller, Judith, 753, 755–6
Miller, Leo, 304(2), 315, 316
Miller, Michael I., 56
Miller, Paul W., 745–6, 754
Miller, Perry, 589
Miller, R.H., 290
Millett, Bella, 126
Millgate, Jane, 403–4, 405
Millgate, Michael, 467
Mills, C. Wright, 791
Mills, David, **136–59**
Mills, Hilary, 652
Mills, Jerry Leath, 533
Millson, Peter, 231
Milne, Fred L., 403
Milne, Maurice, 486
Milne, W.S., 712
Milroy, James, 37, 444
Mincoff, M.M., 235
Minkova, Donka, 43–4
Minnis, Alastair J., 105–6, 126, 142, 144
Mirollo, James V., 279
Mish, Charles C., 369
Mitchell, Bruce, 47
Mitchell, Giles R., 226
Mitchell, Jerome, 119–20
Mitchell, Juliet, 787
Mitford, Bruce 87
Modiano, Marko, 541
Modjeska, Drusilla, 722–3, 743
Modleski, Tania, 511, 784–5
Moessner, Lilo, 48
Moffett, Judith, 616
Moisan, Thomas, 231
Molan, Ann, 228
Moler, Kenneth L., 410
Moloney, Bernadette, 103, 108
Monk, Patricia, 757
Monk, S.H., 324
Monkman, Leslie, 746
Monod, Sylvère, 518
Monsman, Gerald, 482
Montague, John, 364
Montaut, Mary, 426–7
Monteiro, George, 603
Montgomery, Michael S., 590
Montgomery, Robert L., 167
Moon, E.B., 381
Mooney, Jane, 560
Moore, Gerald, 670
Moore, Madeline, 535
Moore, Michael D., 167–8, 444
Moore, Rayburn S., 603
Moore, Steven, 650(2)
Moore, Susan, 741
Moorhouse, Frank, 732
Morace, Robert A., 654, 655
Moran, M.G., 33
Moran, Mary Hurley, 562
Morère, Pierre, 12, 505
Moretti, W., 179
Morgan, Fidelis, 336
Morgan, Gerald, 109
Morgan, Janet, 548
Morgan, Joyce Vining, 201
Morgan, Margery, 586
Morgan, Peter F., 406
Morgan, Susan, 469
Morgan, Thaïs E., 437
Moriarty, Michael, 792
Morley, Patricia, 740
Morreau, Jacqueline, 631
Morris, Adalaide, 613
Morris, Brian, 185
Morris, Bruce, 447
Morris, David B., 359
Morris, Harry, 221
Morris, John N., 359
Morris, Kevin L., 474
Morris, Mervyn, 704, 711, 712–13
Morris, Patricia, 688
Morrison, John, 742
Morrison, Karl F., 108
Morrison, Katherine, 751
Morrison, Peter, 266–7
Morrison, Stephen, 104(2), 122
Morrow, Nancy, 630
Morsberger, Robert E., 604
Morse, David, 765
Morse, Ruth, 221, 562
Mortimer, Anthony, 307
Mortimer, Gail L., 636
Mortimer, John, 205

Mortimer, Mark, 562
Morton, A.L., 481
Morton, A.Q., 194
Morton, Peter, 453
Morton, Richard, 191–2
Morvan, Alain, 5, 10(2), 11, 20
Moscato, Michael, 525
Moser, Kay, 424
Moss, John, 748, 755, 758
Most, Glenn W., 396
Motto, Marylou, 443
Mottram, Eric, 580, 597, 608, 622
Moyes, Malcolm, 127
Moyles, R.G., 759
Mudge, Bradford K., 398
Mudrick, Marvin, 343
Mueller, Janel M., 162
Mueller, Martin, 4, 6
Muggeridge, Malcolm, 543
Mühlmann, Horst, 56
Muir, Kenneth, 187, 204, 207, 208–9, 256, 266
Mulford, Carla, 378–9
Mulholland, Paul, 245
Mullan, John, 352
Mullenbrock, Heinz-Joachim, 5
Müller, J.C., 34
Müller, Wolfgang G., 23, 233
Mulryan, John, 174
Mulryne, J.R, 162, 294, 566–7
Mundwiler, Leslie, 749
Munich, Adrienne Auslander, 532
Munns, Jessica, 336
Munro, Alice, 755
Murdoch, Iris, 536
Murphy, Ann B., 147
Murphy, Clare M., 161
Murphy, Michael, 147
Murphy, Peter, 555
Murrah, Charles C., 385
Murray, Alexander Callender, 81
Murray, Christopher, 580
Murray, Douglas, 328
Murray, Isobel, 448, 484, 505
Murray, Les, 728–9, 730
Murray, Thomas E., 56
Murrin, Michael, 294
Musa, Mark, 109
Mussell, Kay, 510–11
Musser, Joseph F. Jr., 354
Muste, John M., 651
Myer, H.G., 586
Myer, Valerie Grosvenor, 383, 409
Myers, Andrew B., 594
Myers, Cynthia Dobrich, 136
Myers, Lettie A., 718
Myers, Robin, 342
Myers, William, 464
Myerson, Joel, 591
Mzamane, Mbulelo Vizikhungo, 694
Nadel, Ira Bruce, 420, 521, 745–6
Nagashima, D., 47
Nagel, Gwen L., 600
Nagel, James, 639–40
Nägele, Rainer, 762
Nagucka, Ruta, 48, 49
Naiditch, P.G., 447
Naik, M.K., 715
Naito, Shiro, 567
Nakao, Toshio, 44
Nakayama, Osamu, 313
Nandan, Satendra, 711
Napier, Elizabeth, 461
Narasimhaiah, C.D., 714–15
Narita, Kyoko, 22–3
Nash, Walter, 62
Nassaar, Christopher S., 440
Nasta, Susheila, **702–13**
Natanson, Maurice, 15
Nathan, Leonard, 177
Nathanson, Leonard, 293
Naugrette, J.P., 539
Nava, Mica, 786
Nazareth, Peter, 679–80, 683
Ndegwa, R.N., 679
Neff, D.S., 587
Neill, Michael, 232, 258, 264
Neiman, Fraser, 473
Nelson, Cecil, 719
Nelson, Howard, 612
Nelson, James G., 472
Nelson, T.G.A., 568
Nesbitt, Bruce, 733
Neufeld, James E., 337
Neufeldt, Leonard N., 595
Neuman, Shirley, 759
Neuss, Paula, 130, 131, 144, 257
New, Melvyn, 383
New, W.H., 743, 748
Newey, Vincent, **387–403**, 399, 465
Newman, F., 123
Newman, Judie, **500–14**, **547–63**, 553, 651, 652
Newman, Teresa, 481
Newton, Thomas, 314
Ngugi wa Thiong'o, 669
Nguyen, Thè Hung, 458
Nichol, Don W., 559
Nicholl, Charles, 181–2
Nichols, Nina da Vinci, 385
ni Chuilleanáin, Eiléann, 108
Nickson, Richard, 579, 586
Nicolaisen, W.F.H., 405
Nightingale, Benedict, 582
Nilsen, Alleen Pace, 36
Nilsen, Don L.F., 22–3
Nilson, H.H., 652
Nixon, Graham, 49
Nixon, Howard M., 166, 342
Nnolim, Charles E., 675
Noble, Donald R., 640
Noble, James, 65, 112
Noguchi, Rei, 66, 580
Noguchi, Shunichi, 124
Nolan, Barbara, 126
Nolcken, Christina von, 126
Nollen, Elizabeth, 385, 410
Noonan, Gerald, 758
Noonan, Michael, 736–7
Norbrook, David, 163, 165, 167, 272, 275, 281, 302, 307
Norman, Don, 726–7
Norman, Torborg, 654
Norquay, Glenda, 549
Norris, Christopher, 327, 545–6
Norris, Hilary, 498
Norris, Margaret, 528
Norris, Roger C., 67
North, David J., 38–9, 39
North, John S., 444
Northey, Margot, 752
Norton, David Fate, 353

Norton-Smith, John, 114–15, 117, 139
Nosworthy, James M., 230
Novak, Maximillian E., 325
Nowak, Hanna, 18
Nowra, Louis, 727–8
Nunn, Robert C., 760
Nussbaum, Felicity A., 319–20
Nussbaum, Martha Craven, 15
Nuttall, A.D., 206, 360–1, 382
Nykrog, Per, 580
Nyquist, Mary, 313
Oakden, J.P., 59
Oakeshott-Taylor, John, 50, 59
Oates, Joyce Carol, 411
Oates, Mary I., 173
O'Brien, Darcy, 533
O'Brien, Jerry, .368
O'Casey, Sean, 582
O'Donnell, George, 638
O'Donoghue, Bernard, 137, 138, 153, 155
O'Donohue, Barry, 730
O'Donovan, John, 585
Offord, John, 576
Ogden, James, **317–20**, **324–34**, 329, **340–8**
Oggins, Robin S., 83
Ogilvy, J.D.A., 75–6
Ogude, S.E., 674–5
Ogura, Michiko, 47, 79
Ohanessian, Griselda, 633
O'Hanlon, Redmond, 516, 517
O'Hare, Colman, 550
Ohlander, Urban, 48
Ohle, David, 649
Ojo, S. Ade, 580
Okeke-Ezigbo, Emeka, 674
Okonkwo, Juliet, 667, 685–6
Oldsey, Bernard, 514
Olinder, Britta, 704, 724, 740
Oliver, H.J., 185, 187, 233–4
Olivier, T., 232
Olney, James, 677
Olsen, Alexandra Hennessey, 89
Olsen, Bruce, 372
Olsen, Stein Haugom, 769
Olson, Glending, 148
Omotoso, Kole, 673
O'Neill, John, 767
O'Neill, Patrick B., 760
O'Neill, Patrick P., 99
Onorato, R.J., 392
Oram, William A., 173, 174, 307
Orbison, Tucker, 271, 663
Orel, Harold, 475
Orgel, Stephen, 205
O'Riordan, John, 583
Orkin, Martin R., 224, 226, 228
Orrell, John, 197, 198, 250, 251(2)
Orringer, Nelson R., 16
Ørum, H., 43
Osa, Osayimwense, 674
Osberg, R.H., 123
Osborn, Marijane, 87
Osborne, James, 324
Osborne, John, 605
Osselton, N.E., 32, 33, 44
Osterwalder, Hans, 575
Östman, Hans, 356–7
Otten, Charlotte F., 307–8
Ousby, Ian, 468
Övergaard, Gerd, 58
Owen, Peter, 646
Owen, Rodney Wilson, 526
Owens, Jonathan, 52
Owens, Louis D., 642
Owens, Thompson W., 36
Owens, W.R., 372
Oxenhorn, Harvey, 574
Oxley, William, 18
Pacey, Desmond, 751
Padel, John, 202
Padhi, Bibhu, 709, 717–18
Padhi, Shanti, 245–6
Page, Martin, 192–3
Page, Norman, 62, 456
Page, R.I., 44, 101
Paget, Sir Richard, 33
Pahl, Dennis, 594
Paknadel, Felix, 12
Pál, József, 212
Palmer, David J., 204(2), 206, 222, 256
Palmer, Frank, 53–4
Palmer, Jerry, 508
Paradise, N.B., 181
Parameswaran, Uma, 719
Parente, James A. Jr, 339
Parfjonow, Alexander Tichonowitsch, 223
Paris, Bernard J., 232–3
Parker, Geoffrey, 585, 586
Parker, Hershel, 603, 626
Parker, R.B., 223, 224, 239–40
Parker, Reeve, 388
Parker, W.R., 306, 308
Parks, John G., 656
Parks, Stephen, 169
Paroissien, David, 458
Parrinder, Patrick, 520, 530, 560
Parris, Leslie, 489
Parry, Benita, 515
Parry, Graham, 375
Parry, Milman, 4
Parten, Anne, 232, 258–9
Partridge, Colin, 626–7, 741
Partridge, Eric, 55
Pascal, Richard, 637
Passarella, Lee, 288
Passmann, Dirk, 296, 372
Pasta, B.A.B., 384
Paster, Gail Kern, 234
Pasternack, Carol Braun, 92
Paton, Alan, 689
Patrides, C.A., 175, 212, 293, 294, 302–3
Patten, Robert L., 456, 653
Patterson, Annabel, 274–5, 281
Patterson, Frank M., 339
Patteson, Richard F., 656
Paulin, Tom, 506
Paulson, Ronald, 5, 211, 354
Pavlopoulos, Françoise, 11
Pawling, Christopher, 508, 785–6, 793
Paxton, Nicholas, 523
Payer, Pierre J., 19–20, 76
Payne, Andrew, 747–8
Payne, Robert O., 140–1
Peacock, D. Keith, 584–5
Peacock, John, 272
Pearl, Sara, 272
Pearsall, Derek, 106, 112, 136, 137, 138, 143–4, 145, 146, 151, 155

Pearse, Patrick, 533
Pearson, Jacqueline, 222
Pearson, Keith F., 731
Pebworth, Ted-Larry, 283, 285, 287, 294
Pecheux, Sister M. Christopher, 300
Pechter, Edward, 313
Peck, Russell A., 139–40
Peczenik, F., 312
Pedersen, Lee, 36
Pedersen, Lisë, 586
Peer, Willie Van, 64
Pei, Mario, 27
Peltason, Timothy, 435(2)
Percival, W.K., 35
Perkins, Michael, 58
Perkyns, Richard, 761
Perloff, Marjorie, 626
Perry, John Oliver, 716–17
Perry, Ruth, 372, 419–20
Perryman, Judith C., 102, 146, 157
Peters, Manfred, 35
Peters, Margot, 495
Peters, W.A.M., S.J., 443
Petersen, Kirsten Holst, 672, 701
Petersen, Richard F., 566
Peterson, Leland D., 357
Peterson, Margaret, 622
Peterson, Susan Rae, 353
Petronella, Vincent F., 179, 281
Petrosky, Anthony, 616
Pettitt, T., 135
Peyre, Y., 221
Pfeiffer, John R., 493
Pfister, Manfred, 474
Pheifer, J.D., 172
Philip, Jim, 608
Philip, T.V., 717
Phillipps, K.C., 475–6
Phillips, Elizabeth, 489
Phillips, Gary, 566
Phillips, K.J., 555
Phillips, William, 656, 657
Pickering, Michael, 503
Pickering, O.S., 122
Pickering, Samuel Jr, 379
Piepho, Lee, 290
Pilch, Herbert, 49
Pincus, Robert, 593
Pine, L.G., 61
Pinion, F.B., 430–1, 432
Pinkney, Tony, 569
Pinson, Robert L., 322
Pirie, David, 206
Pironon, Jean, 12, 313
Pitcher, John, 166, 179, 272, 281
Pitt, David G., 759
Pitt, Valerie, 432
Pittock, Malcolm, 195, 259, 260
Pizer, Donald, 591, 630, 633
Plaisant, Michèle, 12
Plank, Frans, 55
Platt, John, 25
Platz, Norbert H., 740
Pocock, J.G.A., 791
Podewell, Bruce, 339
Podis, Leonard A., 634
Poger, Sidney, 587
Pointon, Marcia, 355
Poirier, Richard, 601
Poldauf, Ivan, 41, 42
Politi, Jina, 12
Pollak, Ellen M., 362
Pollak, Vivian R., 592
Pollard, Arthur, 14
Pollard, Carol W., 269
Pollard, Graham, 472
Pollard, Phyllis, 677
Pons, Xavier, 735–6
Ponsford, Michael J., 333
Poole, Mike, 582
Poole, R.G., 120
Poole, Robert, 323
Poole, Roger, 535–6, 572
Poovey, Mary, 407–8, 409–10
Popkin, Richard H., 353
Porter, Bernard, 476
Porter, M. Gilbert, 651
Porter, Mary Gray, 46, 56
Porter, Roy, 352, 383
Porush, David, 628
Post, Jonathan F.S., 288
Poster, Mark, 792
Poteat, Patricia Lewis, 654
Potter, Dennis, 585
Potter, Lois, 199, 200
Potter, R., 130
Potts, Stephen W., 652–3
Pouillard, Michel, 12
Pound, Omar, 618
Povey, John, 691
Powe, B.W., 747
Powell, David, 391
Powell, Jocelyn, 200
Powell, Marcy S., 44
Powell, Margaret Ketchum, 2, 400
Powell, Nicholas, 507
Powell, S., **111–12, 117–121, 123–5**
Power, Kevin, 659
Powers, Richard Grid, 631
Poynting, Jeremy, 711
Pratt, William, 621
Prendergast, Ann Marie, 438
Prenshaw, Peggy Whitman, 643
Prescott, Anne Lake, 273
Preston, Dennis R., 57
Preston, Thomas R., 382
Preyer, Robert O., 476
Price, Curtis A., 200, 320–1, 347(2)
Price, George R., 191
Price, Glanville, 26
Price, Martin, 5, 516–17
Price, Russell, 304
Priessnitz, Horst, 720–1
Priestley, F.E.L., 376
Prince, Alan S., 42
Pritchard, Allan, 292, 748
Pritchard, R.E., **160–5, 171–5**
Pritchard, William H., 554, 614–15
Pritchett, V.S., 547, 553
Propp, Vladimir, 772
Prosser, Eleanor, 195
Proudfoot, Richard, 14, 130, 230
Proust, J., 161
Provost, Foster, 172
Provost, Sarah, 611
Pugh, Simon C., 372
Puhvel, Martin, 156
Pullum, G.K., 52
Pulsiano, Phillip, 54, 80, 96
Punter, David, 15(2), 390, 563
Purdy, Anthony, 377
Purdy, R.L., 467–8
Pursglove, Glyn, 179
Purton, Valerie, 476
Putzel, Stephen, 754
Putzell-Korab, Sara, 463
Pycior, Helen, 466

Pykett, Lyn, **449–71**
Pym, Hilary, 558
Qiu, Shaolong, 305–6
Quarg, Gunter, 196
Quartermaine, Peter, 725, 726, 733–4
Quennell, Peter, 455
Quéré, Henri, 13
Quet, Danielle, 681
Quillian, William H., 531
Quinlan, Kiernan, 574
Quinn, Esther C., 148
Quinn, J.J., 737
Quinn, Martin, 586
Quinn, William A., 445
Quirk, Randolph, 52, 53
Quitslund, Jon A., 168
Rabaté, Jean-Michel, 529, 781
Rabinovitz, Rubin, 554
Rackin, Phyllis, 223
Radcliffe, Evan, 394–5
Radcliffe, John G., 363
Rader, Ralph W., 428–9, 527
Radford, Andrew, 52
Radway, Janice A., 510, 776, 785
Radzinowicz, Mary Ann, 298, 315, 593
Raeburn, John, 638
Raffel, Burton, 611
Rahman, Anisur, 717
Rahman, Tariq, 540
Rainwater, Catherine, 593
Rajan, Balachandra, 293
Rajan, P.K., 716
Rajan, Tilottama, 402
Ramphal, John Persaud, 718
Rampson, David, 649
Ramraj, Victor, 709, 711
Ramsey, Richard N., 372
Rand, Richard, 780(2)
Randall, Dale B.J., 267, 288, 290, 330–1
Randisi, Jennifer L., 559, 584
Randolph, Mary Claire, 330
Rankin, Elizabeth D., 556, 753
Rankin, Susan, 75
Raphael, D.D., 15, 353
Rapp, Carl, 624
Rappolt, Miriam, 630
Rasmussen, Eric, 195, 225
Raspa, Anthony, 289
Rastall, R., 130
Rath, Sura Prasad, 644
Ravenhall, Mary D., 316
Ravenscroft, Arthur, 689, 754
Raw, Barbara, 91
Rawlyk, G.A., 744
Rawson, Claude, 5, 151, 282, 331, 332, 360, 366
Ray, Martin, 517, 518
Ray, Rhonda Johnson, 398
Ray, Robert H., 344
Ray, William, 768
Raymond, Meredith B., 423
Read, William A., 61
Real, Hermann J., 371
Rebholz, Ronald A., 164
Recchio, Thomas E., 463
Redford, Bruce, 375
Redin, Folke, 699
Redmond, James, 496–7
Redpath, Philip, 557, 558
Reed, Arden, 388, 412, 438
Reed, Jeremy, 609
Reed, John, 497
Reed, John, 680–1
Reed, John R., 453
Reed, Mick, 490
Reed, Robert Rentoul Jr, 220–1
Rees, Joan, 438–9
Rees, Ralph, 617
Rees, Robert A., 591
Rees, Roland, 581
Rees, Terence, 497
Regalis, Martha, 317
Regan, Charles Lionel, 147
Regan, Stephen, **416–49**
Reibel, David, 30
Reibetanz, J.M., 65, 572
Reichardt, P.F., 113–14
Reid, B.L., 532
Reid, Charles, 485
Reider, John, 411
Reilly, Edward J., 361
Reiman, Donald H., 4, 397
Reindorf, Walter, 523
Reinecke, George F., 137
Reiss, Edmund, 121, 139
Reiss, Timothy J., 371
Renan, Yael, 527
Renehan, R., 231, 447
Renner, Stanley, 642
Reschen, Sieglinde, 18
Ressler, Steve, 518
Revard, Stella, 301, 310
Reverand, Cedric D. II, 318
Reyes, Angelita, 707
Reynolds, Barbara, 523
Reynolds, Larry J., 594
Reynolds, Mary T., 529
Reynolds, Michael S., 640
Rhodes, Jack Wright, 401
Rhodes, James F., 150
Rhone, Trevor, 713
Ricard, Serge, 591
Rich, Julia, 336
Rich, Paul, 697–8, 698–9
Richards, Bernard, 481–2, 482
Richards, David, 676–7, 752
Richards, I.A., 177
Richards, Keith, 743
Richards, Mary P., 97
Richardson, Gina, 45–6
Richardson, Malcolm, 142
Richardson, William J., 796
Richman, David, 266
Richman, Robert, 17–18
Richmond, Hugh M., 233
Rickard, Peter, 32
Rickert, Edith, 137
Ricks, Christopher, 291–2, 330, 387–8, 431, 436
Riddel, Joseph, 591
Ridden, Geoffrey M., 295, 303, 312
Ridler, Anne, 290, 572
Ridley, Florence H., 121
Ridley, M.R., 186, 193
Riede, David G., 440
Riefer, Marcia, 231
Riehle, Wolfgang, 231
Rieke, Alison R., 65, 283–4
Riely, John, 375
Riemenschneider, Dieter, 683–4
Riemer, A.P., 725
Riemer, James D., 633
Rigaud, Nadia-J., 11, 12
Riggio, Thomas P., 631
Rignall, J.M., 451, 460
Riley, S.M., 88

Rimmon-Kenan, Shlomith, 504
Ringbom, Håkan, 13–14, 47, 156, 583
Ringler, W.A., 171
Rissanen, Matti, 13–14, 47, 49, 156, 583
Risset, Jacqueline, 16
Rittenhouse, Jonathan, 244, 760–1
Rivero, Albert J., 377
Rivington, C.A., 342
Rizzo, Betty, 366
Robbins, J. Albert, 604
Robbins, Robin, 294
Roberts, Gildas, 87
Roberts, J. Kimberley, 485–6, 565
Roberts, Jeanne Addison, 206
Roberts, Josephine A., 247
Roberts, Marie, 372
Roberts, Michael, 573
Roberts, Philip, 324
Roberts, Sheila, 692
Robertson, Andrew, 538–9, 539
Robertson, Anthony, 750
Robertson, D.W. Jr, 139, 147–8
Robertson, J.M., 187
Robertson, Mary F., 562, 650
Robins, Kevin, 503
Robinson, Dennis, 741
Robinson, Eric, 391
Robinson, F.N., 137
Robinson, Forrest G., 598
Robinson, Fred C., 87, 109
Robinson, Jennifer, 56
Robinson, Ken, 5, 332
Robinson, Kim Stanley, 655
Robinson, Suzanne, 448
Robson, W.W., 373
Roche, Anthony, 582
Roche, Thomas P. Jr, 173
Rodino, Richard H., 369–70
Rodriguez, Eusebio, 652
Roe, Nicholas, 397
Roeper, Thomas, 52
Rogal, Samuel J., 357
Rogers, Charles, 547
Rogers, David, 278
Rogers, H.L., 88
Rogers, Katharine M., 319
Rogers, Pat, 15, 326, 357, 358, 374
Rohrberger, Mary, 17
Rollyson, Carl E. Jr, 636–7
Romaine, Suzanne, 37, 48–9
Romein, Tunis, 285
Rompkey, Ronald, 374
Ronell, Avital, 782–3
Rooksby, Rikky, 574
Roorda, D.J., 349
Roose-Evans, James, 661–2
Root, R.K., 137, 153
Roper, Alan, 324, 325
Roper, Derek, 2
Rorschach, Kimerly, 354
Rorty, Richard, 765, 784
Rosador, Tetzeli von, 218
Roscow, Gregory, 157
Rose, Gillian, 767–8, 769–70
Rose, Mary Beth, 270
Rosenbaum, Peter S., 49
Rosenbaum, S.P., 534
Rosenberg, Brian, 476
Rosenberg, J.D., 418
Rosenfeld, Sybil, 369
Rosengarten, Herbert, 462
Rosenheim, Judith, 193
Rosenthal, M.L., 610, 621
Rosier, Irène, 28
Roskies, D.M., 64
Rosmarin, Adena, 410
Ross, Alan, 507
Ross, Alexander M., 405
Ross, Angus, 357, 370
Ross, Blair, 430
Ross, Bruce, 617
Ross, Bruce Clunies, 733
Ross, Catherine Sheldrick, 752
Ross, Diane M., 157
Ross, Ian, 353
Ross, Michael, 541
Ross, Robert, 692
Ross, Thomas W., 137
Rossiter, A.P., 232
Rossky, William, 193
Roston, Murray, 294
Rot, Sandor, 48
Rothblatt, Sheldon, 491
Rothenberg, Albert, 15
Rothery, C.I., 405
Rothschild, Victoria, 158
Rothstein, Eric, 372
Roudané, Matthew C., 652
Rousseau, G.S., 349
Roventa-Frumușani, Daniela, 580
Rowe, George E. Jr, 263, 282
Rowe, John Carlos, 601
Rowe, Noel, 742
Rowell, George, 494, 576
Rowlinson, Matthew, 434
Rowse, A.L., 189, 197
Roy, G. Ross, 367
Royle, Nick, **762–770**, **777–84**
Royot, David, 659
Rozsuyai, B., 172
Rubach, Jerzy, 40
Rubin, Louis D. Jr., 606
Rubinstein, Jill, 405
Rubinstein, Roberta, 563
Rudanko, Juhani, 52
Rudat, Wolfgang E.H., 149, 360
Rudd, Jay, 159
Rudd, Niall, 5, 362
Ruddick, Bill, 575
Ruddick, Nicholas, 574
Ruddick, William, 404
Rude, Donald W., 143, 161
Ruderman, Judith, 540
Rudman, Mark, 616
Rudnick, Lois Palken, 658
Rudrum, Alan, 295
Ruggiers, Paul G., 136, 137
Rule, Jane, 755
Rumble, Alexander R., 61
Rumrich, John Peter, 303–4
Ruoff, Gene W., 410
Rupke, Nicholaas A., 491
Rurak, James, 585
Russ, Joanna, 511–12
Russell, Barry, 322
Russell, Conrad, 331
Russell, I. Willis, 46, 56
Russell, Jeffrey Burton, 81
Russell, John, 553
Russell-Brown, Sheelagh, 444
Ruszkiewicz, Piotr, 50
Rutherford, Anna, 724–5
Ruthven, K.K., 787

Rutter, Carol Chillington, 196, 249
Ryals, Clyde De L., 427
Ryan, Betsy Alayne, 662
Ryan, Kiernan, 792
Ryan, Michael, 792
Rydén, Mats, 49, 55, 214
Ryken, Leland, 300–1
Ryley, Robert M., 384
Ryskamp, Charles, 366, 367
Saccio, Peter, 233
Sacks, Peter, 402
Saddlemyer, Ann, 493, 587
Sadoff, Dianne, 457
Sag, I.A., 52
Sahel, P., 221
Said, Edward, 762
St Pierre, Brian, 642
St Pierre, Paul M., 741
Sait, J.E., 435
Saito, Mamoru, 231
Salari, Marinella, 107
Salem, Daniel, 12
Salemi, Joseph S., 182
Salgãdo, Gãmini, 199
Sallin, Bernard, 505
Sallis, John, 784
Salmon, Eric, 496–7
Salmon, Rachel, 445
Salmon, Vivian, **28–36**
Salmons, J., 179
Salska, Agnieszka, 592
Saltzman, Arthur M., 654
Salwak, Dale, 507–8
Sampson, David, 395, 563
Samson, John, 598(2)
Samuel, Raphael, 432
Sander, Reinhard, 704
Sanders, Andrew, 450, 455
Sanders, Michael, 16
Sanders, Norman, 184, 186–7
Sanders, Wilbur, 260
Sanderson, Michael, 576
Sandhal, Stella, 716
Sandler, Florence, 175
Sandred, Karl-Inge, 60
Sarasohn, Lisa T., 276, 345
Sardinha, Dennis, 705
Sargent, Michael G., 18, 126, 128
Sargent, Rîtamarie, 18
Sarkar, Malabika, 312, 316
Sarvan, Charles Ponnuthurai, 691–2
Sauer, Hans, 101
Sauerberg, Lars Ole, 509
Saunders, Henry, 231
Saunders, John, **500–3**, **514–47**
Savory, Jerold J., 486
Scalise, Sergio, 45
Scattergood, V. John, 54, 79, 97, 108–9, 113, 147, 163, 172
Schabas, Margaret, 477
Schachter, Paul, 52
Schäfer, Jürgen, 215–16
Schaffner, Perdita, 633
Schakel, Peter J., 330, 548
Scheer-Schaezler, Brigitte, 659
Scheick, William J., 505
Schenker, Daniel, 532
Scheuermann, Mona, 378, 386
Scheven, Yvette, 665
Schilling, Bernard N., 330
Schindler, Walter, 299–300
Schipper, Mineke, 668
Schirmer, Gregory A., 574
Schleiner, Louise, 280, 287
Schless, Howard, 141, 155
Schlösser, Anselm, 225
Schlüter, Kurt, 178
Schmidt, A.V.C., 115, 116
Schmidt, Barbara Quinn, 452
Schmitt, N.C., 132
Schmitz, Dennis, 616
Schneider, Daniel, 541
Schnorrenberg, Barbara Brandon, 352
Schobin, Roger C., 520
Schoeck, R.J., 161
Schoenbaum, Samuel, 193, 237
Scholes, Robert, 530
Schoneveld, Cornelis W., 277–8
Schreyer, R., 34
Schricke, Gilbert, 12
Schrickx, Willem, 248
Schrieber, Lawrence, 448
Schröter, Harald, 162–3
Schuber, Stephen P., 651
Schubert, Maria, 18
Schuchard, Ronald, 566
Schuler, Robert M., 143
Schulman, Grace, 616
Schulte-Middelich, Bernd, 474
Schulz, Max F., 651
Schuster, Charles I., 517
Schutte, William M., 179
Schvey, H.I., 579
Schwab, Gabriele, 580–1
Schwartz, Elias, 177
Schwartz, Joel S., 488
Schwartz, Nina, 641
Schwenger, Peter, 627
Scobie, Stephen, 749–50
Scott, Bonnie Kime, 531, 533
Scott, Gail, 749
Scott, Mark W., 209
Scott, Nathan A. Jr, 15
Scott, P.H., 405
Scott, P.J.M., 524
Scott, Patrick, 486
Scott, William O., 234
Scouten, Arthur H., 322, 336
Scragg, D.G., 73
Scribner, Charles, 639
Scruggs, Charles, 656
Seal, Graham, 736
Searles, George J., 652
Secor, Robert, 484
Sedgwick, Eve Kosofsky, 384
Sedley, Stephen, 545
Seed, David, 507, **604–6**, **626–60**, 641
Seeff, Adele, 229
Seefranz-Montag, Ariane von, 48
Seelye, John, 594
Sefton, Henry R., 405
Seidel, Michael, 649
Selden, Raman, 5, 333
Selerie, Gavin, 622
Selkirk, Elisabeth O., 41–2
Sellick, Robert, 731
Selzer, John L., 181
Semmler, Clement, 736
Senelick, Laurence, 493, 496–7
Seniff, Dennis P., 142
Senn, Fritz, 528
Senn, Werner, 598, 740
Sensibar, Judith L., 614, 636

Seppänen, Aimo, 49, 52, 57(2)
Seppänen, Ruth, 49
Serafin, Joan M., 637
Sessions, William A., 174, 308
Seufert, Robert, 268
Severance, Sibyl Lutz, 287
Sewell, David, 598
Seymour-Smith, Martin, 6
Shade, Ruth, 579–80
Shady, Raymond C., 191–2, 237
Shaheen, Naseeb, 2, 182
Shailor, Barbara A., 110
Shami, Jeanne, 293
Shand, G.B., 191–2, 237, 266
Shankman, Steven, 360–1
Shapiro, Barbara J., 277
Shapiro, Fred R., 56
Shapiro, Marianne, 63
Shapiro, Michael J., 791–2
Sharkey, Michael, 742
Sharp, Sister Corona, 601
Sharpe, William, 448
Sharrad, Paul, 719, 731, 740
Sharrock, Roger, 544, 552
Shatto, Susan, 436
Shaw, Harry E., 406
Shaw, Howard, 442
Shaw, Judith Davis, 119, 140, 145
Shaw, Marion, 436
Shaw, Patrick W., 633–4
Shaw, Valerie, 559
Shawcross, John T., 283, 284, 297–8, 301
Shelby, Lon R., 108
Shelden, Michael, 543–4
Shelston, Alan, 601
Shenk, Robert, 289
Shepherd, Gerard, 598
Sherbo, Arthur, 304, 350, 367, 372, 373
Sherry, Ruth, 502–3
Sherry, Vincent B. Jr, 563
Sherwood, Terry G., 283, 517
Shewan, Rodney, 473
Shibles, Warren, 23
Shields, Kenneth, 45
Shiff, Richard, 15
Shigeo, Hisashi, 305
Shippey, T.A., 138
Shmiefsky, Marvel, 422
Shoaf, R.A., 113
Shockey, Linda, 36–7
Shoemaker, Alan, 734
Shores, David L., 39
Shorrocks, Graham, 50
Short, Douglas D., 93
Showalter, Elaine, 419
Shrimpton, Nicholas, 203
Shulman, Jeff, 336
Shulman, Robert, 596
Shumaker, Conrad, 596
Shuttleworth, Sally, 463–4
Sicherman, Carol Marks, 228, 233
Sicker, Philip, 533
Sider, John W., 226
Sidnell, Michael, 577, 581
Siebert, Donald T., 353
Sieburth, Richard, 437–8, 621
Siegel, Daniel G., 542–3
Siegle, Robert, 517–18, 653
Siemens, Lloyd, 467
Siepmann, Mary, 632
Silberman, Lauren, 174
Sillars, Stuart, **320–3**, **334–40**, **346–8**
Silver, Brenda, 534
Silverman, Kaja, 468, 786
Silverman, M.J., 103
Simmonds, Paula, 54, 79, 108–9
Simmonds, Roy S., 642, 647
Simon, Irène, 343–4, 354
Simon-Vandenbergen, A.M., 55
Simoni, Anna E.C., 278
Simons, John, 164, 314
Simpson, David, 389–90, 515–16
Simpson, J.A., 4
Simpson, Jeffrey E., 595
Simpson, K.G., 383
Simpson, Louis, 709–10
Simpson, Roger, 434
Sims, George, 484, 488
Sims, James H., 300–1
Sinfield, Alan, 167, 168
Singer, Alan, 555, 629
Singer, Armand, 18
Singh, Kirpal, 542
Singh, Sarup, 213
Sinha, R.C.P., 715–16
Sipahigil, T., 232
Sipple, William L., 172
Sisam, Kenneth, 84
Siskin, Clifford, 410
Sisson, C.H., 438
Sisson, C.J., 181
Sitterson, Joseph Jr, 400–1
Sizemore, Christine W., 511
Skeat, W.W., 137
Skerl, Jennie, 649
Skinner, A.S., 353
Skinner, John L., 637–8
Slater, Ann Pasternak, 267
Slatin, John M., 617
Slights, William W.E., 219, 282
Slingerland, Jean H., 486
Slinn, Bill, 498
Small, Ian, 64, 481, 482, 520
Small, V.A., 247
Smallwood, Robert L., 206
Smarr, Janet Levarie, 177
Smart, George K., 178
Smith, A.H., 59, 80, 98
Smith, Alan R., 228
Smith, Angela, 560, 681
Smith, Bernard, 355
Smith, David Nichol, 355
Smith, Gordon, 556
Smith, Grahame, 452
Smith, Grover, 570
Smith, Hallett, 177
Smith, James L., 492
Smith, Janet Adam, 353
Smith, Jeremy, 118
Smith, Joseph H., 782, 796
Smith, Julia J., 285, 293
Smith, K.K., 410–11
Smith, L.H., 72
Smith, Leslie, 587
Smith, Linell, 617
Smith, M.W.A., 65, 194
Smith, Mack, 527
Smith, Margaret, 425–6, 462
Smith, Michael, **237–73**
Smith, Nicholas D., 560
Smith, Nigel, 295
Smith, Paul, 639
Smith, Peter, 451
Smith, Robert A., 349
Smith, Robert D., 102

Smith, Ronn, 581
Smith, Rowland, 698
Smitten, Jeffrey, 384
Smyth, Alfred P., 74
Smythe, Colin, 582
Snead, James A., 763
Snipes, Katherine, 643
Snitow, Ann Barr, 521–2
Soderlind, Sylvia, 750–1
Soellner, Rolf, 207, 227, 228
Soldo, John J., 570
Solomon, Harry M., 329
Somerset, J.A.B., 208
Sommers, Oskar, 124
Sorbier, Françoise du, 11
Sorensen, Colin, 498
Sorensen, Gerald, 455
Sørenson, Knud, 65
Sorkin, Adam J., 618
Sorrentino, Paul, 600
Soupel, Serge, 11, 11(2), 352
Southwick, A. Thomas, 547
Soyinka, Wole, 670–1, 763
Spackey, Gary, 667–8
Spacks, Patricia Meyer, 352, 359–60, 364
Spamer, James B., 88
Sparks, Randall B., 51
Sparrow, John, 446
Spear, Hilda D., 573
Spear, Jeffrey L., 483
Spearing, A.C., 112, 117, 119, 142–3
Specht, Henrik, 109, 141, 156
Speck, W.A., 351–2
Spector, Ronald D., 384–5
Spector, Stephen, 460
Speght, Thomas, 136
Spender, Stephen, 523
Spengemann, William C., 342
Spiegelman, Willard, 324
Spier, Robert F.G., 225
Spilka, Mark, 456, 640
Spiller, Michael, 120
Spinrad, Phoebe S., 292
Spiro, Solomon J., 744–5, 759
Spisak, James W., 123–4, 158
Spivak, Gayatri Chakravorty, 781–2
Spriet, Pierre, 754
Spring, Eileen, 352
Springer, Haskell S., 595
Sprout, Rosalie, 617
Spurling, Hilary, 542, 556
Spurr, David, 569–70
Squier, Susan Merrill, 511, 627
Srivastava, Kamta C., 566–7
Sroka, Kenneth M., 407
Stafford, Barbara Maria, 355
Stahlke, H.F.W., 45
Staines, David, 433, 744
Stallworthy, Jon, 239, 573
Stallybrass, Peter, 169–70
Stambaugh, Sara, 755
Stamelman, Richard, 611
Standing, R.W., 61
Stanford, Derek, 473–4
Stanford, Donald E., 446, 565
Stang, Sondra M., 522
Stanley, David H., 600, 630
Stanley, E.G., 92, 97, 126, 136, 153, 304
Stanley, Eric, 84
Stanlis, Peter J., 375
Stannard, Martin, 550
Stansky, Peter, 473
Stanton, Kay, 310
Stanzel, F.K., 773–4
Stathis, J.J., 370
Staub, August W., 322
Steadman, Ian, 693–4
Stedman, Edmund Clarence, 437
Steele, Charles, **743–61**
Steele, Elizabeth, 534
Steele, Peter, 742
Steen, Sara Jayne, 243
Stein, Arnold, 5, 284
Stein, Dorothy K., 477
Stein, Gabriele, 56
Stein, Jeannette, 759
Stein, P.G., 353
Steiner, Dorothea, 18
Steiner, Peter, 776
Steinman, Lisa M., 617
Steinman, Michael, 567
Steinmann, Martin Jr, 547
Stell, W. Joseph, 498
Stemerick, Martine, 537
Stenström, Anna-Brita, 53
Stephens, Patricia, 430
Stephenson, Glennis, 758
Stephenson, Gregory, 649
Steppe, Wolfhard, 525
Stern, J.P., 769
Stern, Madeleine, 598
Steuwe, Paul, 747
Stevens, John, 106, 159
Stevens, Paul, 303
Stevens, Peter, 748
Stevenson, Kay Gilliland, 312
Stevenson, Laura Caroline, 254–5
Stevenson, Randall, 584
Stevenson, Warren, 396
Stewart, Alisdair M., 277
Stewart, Stanley, 173, 286, 312
Stewart, Susan, 772
Stewart-Robertson, J.C., 353
Stich, K.P., 746
Stiles, Patrick, 43
Stillinger, Jack, 387
Stillman, Robert E., 169, 170
Stine, Jean C., 513
Stith, Joyce, 308
Stockwell, Robert P., 47
Stokes, John, 447, 496
Stokes, M., 113
Stoler, John A., 376
Stone, Donald D., 468
Stonyk, Margaret, 474
Storey, Graham, 442–3
Storhoff, Gary P., 553
Storm, Melvin, 149
Stouck, David, 750
Stough, Christina C., 571
Stovel, Bruce, 383
Stovel, Nora Foster, 563
Stow, John, 136
Stow, Randolph, 725
Stradling, Robert, 545
Strauss, Jean, 631
Strauss, Jennifer, 740
Strauss, Steven L., 45
Stříbrný, Zdeněk, 202
Strickland, Edward, 402
Strite, Victor L., 79
Strohm, Paul, 119
Strøjer, Lisbeth, 42–3
Strong, Roy, 271–2

Strong, Tracy, 792
Stuart, E. Ross, 760
Stubbs, Andrew, 759
Stull, William L., 310, 595
Stump, Donald V., 172
Stump, Eleonore, 108
Sturges, Robert S., 144
Sturm, Terry, 737
Sturman, Christopher, 436
Sturrock, John, 5
Sturzl, Erwin A., 18
Styan, J.L., 199
Sublette, Jack R., 226
Sugunasiri, Suwanda, 714
Suhamy, H., 221
Sullen, I., 121–2
Sullivan, Alvin, 485
Sullivan, E.E., 371
Sullivan, Ernest W. II, 293
Sullivan, Mary Rose, 423
Sullivan, Walter, 550
Sullivan, Zohreh T., 519
Sulloway, Alison G., 444
Sultana, Donald, 405
Summerfield, Geoffrey, 352
Summers, Claude J., 285, 287, 574
Summers, Joseph H., 215
Sumsion, John, 508
Sundquist, Eric J., 635
Sunohara, Masahiko, 228
Super, R.H., 466
Surtees, Virginia, 479
Sutcliffe, David, 38
Sutherland, Fraser, 744
Sutherland, Kathryn, 404–5
Sutherland, Sarah P., 255–6
Sutherland, Stewart, 769
Suvin, Darko, 454–5
Suzuki, Elichi, 111–12
Suzuki, Mihoko, 182
Suzuki, Seiichi, 43
Suzuki, Yoshinori, 161
Svoboda, Frederic Joseph, 640–1
Swaim, Kathleen M., 313, 315
Swan, Toril, 47
Swann, Charles, 470, 596
Swann, Karen, 398
Swanson, Roy Arthur, 557
Swanton, Michael, 77
Swarbrick, Andrew, 364, 375, 382
Sweet, George Elliott, 196
Swift, Carolyn Ruth, 276
Swiggers, P., 35
Swindells, Julia, 793
Swinden, Patrick, 503
Swinfen, Ann, 510
Sykes, Arlene, 728, 743
Szarmach, Paul E., 104
Szczypien, Jean, 518
Szilassy, Z., 212
Szönyi, György E., 172, 212
Tait, Bob, 505
Takada, Yasunari, 235
Takamiya, Toshiyuki, 124
Talbot, Francis, 525
Tamburr, K., 132
Tandy, David, 90
Tanner, John S., 445
Tanner, Tony, 601
Tanselle, G. Thomas, 1(2), 2, 3
Tarlinskaja, Marina, 362
Tarnawski, Wit, 516
Tárnyíková, Jarmila, 30
Tarplee, Claire, 532
Tate, Allen, 567
Tatlock, J.S.P., 112
Tatlow, Antony, 16
Tatu, Chantal, 385
Tavernier-Courbin, Jacqueline, 640
Taylor, Andrew, 731, 741
Taylor, D., 134
Taylor, David, 558
Taylor, Estelle W., 232
Taylor, Gary, 186, 187, 188, 193, 195, 228
Taylor, George, 369
Taylor, H.M., 72
Taylor, Jenny, 484–5, 560
Taylor, Nancy Dew, 741
Taylor, Neil, 267
Taylor, Paul Beekman, 89
Taylor, Richard, 587–8
Taylor, Richard H., 467
Taylor, Talbot J., 62
Tebbetts, Terrell L., 429
Tener, Robert H., 484, 487
Tennenhouse, Leonard, 244–5
Tenney, E.A., 181
Tennyson, G.B., 14, 477, 478
Thacker, Robert, 756
Thallinger, Renate, 18
Theoharis, Theoharis C., 532
Theroux, Paul, 709
Thesing, William B., 513
Thieme, John, 705, 709, 713, **720–43**, 755
Thirsk, Joan, 295–6
Thomas, Charles Flint, 430
Thomas, Clara, 747
Thomas, Claudine, 13
Thomas, D.L., 196
Thomas, James, 201, 494–5
Thomas, Jimmie E., 156
Thomas, Ron, 619
Thomas, Sidney, 193
Thomason, Katharine Sheldahl, 292
Thompson, Ann, 184, 185, 194, 222, 234, 246
Thompson, Brent, 753–4
Thompson, Charlotte, 145
Thompson, Denys, 356
Thompson, Dorothy Jay, 370
Thompson, E.P., 545
Thompson, G.R., 594
Thompson, James, 334
Thompson, John J., 118
Thompson, L.M., 447
Thompson, Paul V., 370
Thomson, David,, 29
Thomson, Douglas, 460
Thomson, Peter, 199, 492
Thormählen, Marianne, 571, 571–2
Thorne, Robert, 498
Thorslev, Peter L. Jr, 389
Thrasher-Smith, Shelley, 168
Throssell, Ric, 743
Thurber, Barton, 405, 517
Thurley, Geoffrey, 568
Thwaite, Ann, 479
Thynne, William, 136
Tierce, Mike, 429
Tiffin, Helen, 734
Tillotson, Geoffrey, 481
Ting, Nai-Tung, 398
Tintner, Adeline R., 489, 603, 639–40
Tipton, Ian, 344

Tisch, J.H., 316
Tite, Colin, 69
Tobin, J.E., 370
Tobin, J.J.M., 182, 195, 235
Todd, Janet, 344
Todd, Loreto, 679
Todd, Richard, 559
Todd, Susan, 578
Todd, William B., 353, 375
Toliver, Harold, 226, 286
Tolkien, J.R.R., 126
Tomlinson, Charles, 328–9, 607
Tomlinson, Michael, 221
Tomlinson, T.B., 275
Tonkin, Humphrey, 174
Toolan, Michael, 62
Topia, André, 13, 529, 781
Torok, Maria, 781
Torti, Anna, 106, 117, 140, 314
Toth, Karl, 54, 101
Tottie, Gunnel, 58
Toulouse, Teresa, 594
Toury, Gideon, 16
Towers, Tom H., 17
Toye, Randall, 550
Trachtenberg, Stanley, 651
Tracy, Bruce H., 653
Tracy, Robert, 588
Traister, Barbara Howard, 255
Traister, Daniel, 170
Traubner, Richard, 497
Traugott, John, 5, 371
Travitsky, Betty, 166–7, 182, 276
Trela, D.J., 479, 484
Trewin, J.C., 496
Tripp, Raymond P. Jr., 87, 89
Tristram, Hildegard L.C., 76
Tristram, Philippa, 150
Trodd, Anthea, 453
Trotter, David, 563–4
Trotter, W.A., 381, 484
Truchlar, Leo, 18
Trudgill, Peter, 25, 26
Tucker, Herbert F. Jr, 435
Tucker, John, 637
Tucker, Lindsey, 64, 653
Tulip, James, 742
Tulloch, Graham, 406
Tupper, Fred S., 330
Turner, D.H., 70
Turner, Graeme, 723, 734
Turner, John, 488
Turner, Robert Kean, 191, 238
Turner, Robert Y., 269
Turner, W. Craig, 261
Turner, W.C., 591
Turville-Petre, Thorlac F.S., 112, 123
Tutu, Chantal, 403
Tuve, Rosamond, 177
Tweddle, Dominic, 70, 72(2)
Twycross, M., 130
Tyacke, Sarah, 342
Tydeman, William, 240–1, 259–60
Tylee, Claire Margaret, 537
Tyrwhitt, Thomas, 136–7, 144
Ullrich, David, 398
Ulmer, William A., 403, 422(2)
Umezinwa, Willy A., 671
Underwood, Richard Allan, 229
Unrue, D.H., 643
Upton, John, 174
Upton, Lee, 655
Urang, Sarah, 539–40
Urban, William, 145
Urbonya, Kathryn R., 65
Urry, John, 136
Uslenghi, Raffaella Maiguashca, 471, 514
Vaisey, David, 351
Vance, Carole S., 786
Vance, Eugene, 154
Vance, John A., 339–40, 365, 373
Van Den Abbeele, George, 765
Vander Meulen, David L., 1
Vander Motten, J.P., 334
Van Dover, J. Kenneth, 509, 627
van Ghent, Dorothy, 777
van Herk, Aritha, 748(4)
van Keuren, David K., 477
Vann, J. Don, 424–5
van Wyk Smith, Malvern, 688
Varantola, Krista, 50, 66
Varey, Simon, 372–3
Vargo, Lisa, 553
Varsava, Jerry Andrew, 655
Vasey, Lindeth, 538
Vasta, Edward, 147
Vaughan, Michael, 700–1
Vaughan, Virginia M., 204, 228
Vaughn, Jack A., 218
Vauthier, Simone, 13
Vecchi, Linda M., 174
Vega-Ritter, Max, 457–8
Veith, David M., 357
Vendler, Zeno, 58
Venezky, Richard L., 54
Venis, Linda, 395
Vennemann, Theo, 47
Ventola, Eija, 63
Verbeke, Werner, 150
Verdonk, Peter, 65
Verduin, Kathleen, 541
Ver Eecke, Wilfried, 796
Verleun, Jan, 518
Vernon, Peter J., 448
Vicario, Michael, 399
Vice, Sue, 556
Vichy, Therèse, 532
Vickers, Brian, 208, 233
Vienken, Heinz J., 371
Vienne, Jean-Michel, 11
Viera, Carroll, 289, 464
Vieth, David M., 326, 331
Vince, Ronald W., 131–2, 246
Vinrace, Rachel, 536
Viscusi, Robert, 428, 521
Visser, Th., 49
Vivis, Anthony, 16
Vlasopolos, Anca, 411
Voelker, Uta Schumacher, 472–3
Vogeler, Martha S., 484
Voigts, Linda Ehrsam, 126
Voitle, Robert, 373
Vondersmith, Bernard J., 172
Vos, Alvin, 582
Voss, A.E., 691, 692
Vriend, Hubert Jan de, 99–100
Vroon, R., 776
Waddington, Raymond B., 294

Wadman, Karen L., 286
Waelti-Walters, Jennifer, 749
Wagenknecht, Edward, 603
Waggoner, Hyatt H., 610–11, 614
Wagner, David L., 107–8
Wagner, Linda W., 648
Wagner, Peter, 352
Wain, John, 206, 373, 512
Waith, Eugene M., 187, 190, 235, 269–70
Wake, Clive, 686–7
Wakeford, J., 60
Wakelin, M.F., 129
Wakelin, Martyn, 38
Wakeling, Patrick, 555
Walch, Eva, 231
Walcot, Peter, 583
Walden, Daniel, 627–8
Walder, Dennis, 459, 696–7
Waldman, Nell, 756
Waldron, R.A., 111–12
Waldron, Randall H., 653
Waldvogel, Jörg, 56
Wales, Kathleen, **62–6**, 65, 461
Walker, Alice, 181
Walker, Brenda, 720
Walker, Jayne L., 631–2
Walker, John, 484
Walker, Keith, 331
Walker, Marshall, 691
Walker, Ronald G., 553
Walker, Shirley, 734
Walker, William, 430
Walkerdine, Valerie, 786
Wall, Carey, 553
Wall, Geoffrey, 471
Wall, John N. Jr, 293
Wallace, David, 127, 156
Wallace, Emily Mitchell, 618
Wallace, Jack E., 664
Wallace, Robert K., 408–9
Wallace, Tara, 382
Wallace-Crabbe, Chris, 729–30
Wallach, Luitpold, 76
Wallech, Steven, 353
Waller, Gary F., 167, 167–8, 170
Waller, P.J., 490
Wallner, Björn, 129
Walls, Doyle W., 585
Walls, Kathryn, 172
Walls, Peter, 264
Walmsley, Anne, 665, 705
Walsh, Marcus, 366
Walsh, Martin N., 322, 334
Walsh, Mary Ellen Williams, 645
Walsh, Richard J., 67
Walsh, Thomas, 40–1
Walsh, William, 759
Walters, Daniel, 594
Walzl, Florence L., 529
Wandor, Michelene, 578
Ward, Alan, 304
Ward, Gregory L., 42, 51
Ward, J.P., 393
Ware, Tracy, 758
Warkentin, Germaine, 167
Warmington, Allan, 60
Warminsky, Andrzej, 396
Warner, Anthony, 52
Warner, Eric, 535–6
Warner, Martin, 769
Warner, N.O., 586
Warner, William Beatty, 381
Warnke, Frank J., 293
Warren, Beatrice, 57
Warren, James Perrin, 592
Warren, Joyce W., 591
Warren, Leland E., 352
Warren, Michael, 193–4
Warren, Robert Penn, 606
Warren, Roger, 203, 223, 227
Warwick, Susan J., 756
Wasserman, Julian N., 113, 156
Wasserman, Renata R. Mautner, 594
Wasserstrom, William, 597
Waswo, Richard, 404
Watanabe, Noboru, 305
Waterhouse, Osborn, 134
Waterhouse, Ruth, 47, 103
Waters, Maureen, 506
Waters, Michael, 615–16
Waterston, Elizabeth, 406
Watson, Andrew G., 68–9, 111
Watson, George, 376
Watson, J.R., 393–4
Watson, James G., 637
Watson, Jeanie, 439
Watson, Paul F., 3
Watson, Thomas Ramsey, 568
Watt, Ian, 515
Watt, Stephen, 440
Wattie, Nelson, 725
Watts, A.C., 114
Watts, Cedric, 515, 517, 673
Watts, Richard J., 54, 58
Watts, Steve, 792
Waugh, Auberon, 550
Waugh, Patricia, 504, 769
Wayne, Don E., 281, 770
Weatherby, Harold L., 174
Weaver, Mike, 433
Weaver, William, 495
Webb, Timothy, 402–3
Webby, Elizabeth, 725, 738
Weber, Donald, 628
Weber, Harold, 321, 323, 337
Weber, Heidi, 25
Weber, Jean-Jacques, 64
Weber, Samuel, 782
Webster, John, 167
Webster, Leslie, 70
Webster, Paul, 507
Webster, Richard, 575
Webster, Roger, 502
Weekley, Ernest, 27
Weidmann, Urs, 54
Weimann, Robert, 206, 207
Weinblatt, Alan, 571
Weiner, Alan R., 5–6
Weiner, Gaby, 488
Weinig, Edelbert, 227–8
Weinsheimer, Joel, 11
Weinstein, Mark A., 405
Weinstock, Horst, 138
Weintraub, Stanley, 493, 586
Weir, Lorraine, 749
Weisberg, Richard H., 591, 597
Weisenburger, Steven, 650, 651
Weiser, D., 292
Weiss, Barbara, 463
Weiss, Timothy, 522
Wekker, Herman Chr., 50, 58
Wellens, Oskar, 399
Wells, G.P., 519–20

Wells, John C., 25
Wells, Robin Headlam, 174
Wells, Stanley, 185, 186, 187, 189–90, 191, 195
Welsh, Alexander, 475
Wendorf, Richard, 354
Wengele, Annette, 755
Wentersdorf, Karl P., 109, 193, 401
Wenzel, Siegfried, 106, 151, 152
Werner, Bette Charlene, 395
Wernick, Andrew, 767
Werstine, Paul, 191, 195, 237, 238, 241
Werth, Paul, 50, 52–3, 54
Wesling, Donald, 609
West, Anthony, 519
West, James L.W. III., 631
West, Jeffrey, 70
West, Michael, 595
Westarp, Karl Heinz, 585
Westerweel, Bart, 285–6
Westlake, Neda M., 619
Weston, Peter J., 344
Westrum, Dexter, 636
Wetherbee, Winthrop, 154–5
Whale, John C., 411–12
Whall, Helen M., 224
Wharton, Christine E., 623
Wharton, T.F., 373–4
Whatley, Gordon, 115
Wheeler, Kathleen, 389–90
Whelan, P.T., 541
Whigham, Frank, 182
Whistler, Laurence, 371
Whitaker, Muriel, 125
White, Allon, 765, 766
White, Carolyn W., 480
White, E.B., 660
White, Gertrude M., 523
White, Hayden, 450
White, Hugh, 116
White, Isabelle, 332
White, Landeg, 693–4
White, Michael, 377, 579
White, R.S., 180, 218, 219, 257
White, Robert, 600
White, Thomas I., 560
White, William, 446
Whiteford, P., 123
Whitehill, Sharon, 562–3
Whiteman, Bruce, 757
Whitlock, Gillian, 733
Whitlow, Roger, 639
Whitmore, Daniel, 407
Whitworth, Charles Walters, **165–71**, **175–83**, 240–1
Widdowson, Peter, 505
Wieland, James, 675, 741
Wiesenfarth, Joseph, 410
Wightman, W.P.D., 353
Wigler, Stephen, 266
Wilcox, Helen, **274–96**, 287
Wilcox, Joel F., 310
Wilding, Michael, 294, 731
Wilhelm, James J., 620
Wilkinson, D.R.M., 278, 289
Willard, Thomas, 284
Willcox, William B., 593
Williams, Anne, 286, 356
Williams, Aubrey, 329–30, 362
Williams, David, 455, 742, 753
Williams, Edwin, 50
Williams, Elizabeth, 70–1
Williams, George Walton, 214
Williams, Gordon, 199
Williams, Mary C., 232
Williams, Merryn, 454
Williams, Robert W., 359, 361–2
Williamson, C.C.H., 209
Williamson, Karina, 366
Willis, Gladys J., 311
Willis, P., 134
Willis, Patricia C., 617
Wills, David, 725, 782
Willson, Robert F. Jr, 204
Wilmes, Douglas R., 590
Wilmeth, Don B., 492
Wilson, A.N., 521
Wilson, Angus, 553
Wilson, David B., 477
Wilson, David M., 71–2
Wilson, Edmund, 525
Wilson, Edward M., 342
Wilson, Eliane, 442
Wilson, F.P., 4
Wilson, Harold, 497
Wilson, J.H., 338
Wilson, John Dover, 187, 228
Wilson, Katherine M., 161
Wilson, Michael I., 354
Wilson, Robin, 497
Wilson, William, 437
Wimmer, Adi, 726
Windeatt, B.A., 136–7, 143, 153
Wineke, Donald R., 227
Wingrove, David, 560–1
Winn, James Anderson, 326–7, 345–6
Winnifrith, Tom, 421, 463
Winnington, G. Peter, 517, 556
Winston, Robert P., 651
Winter, Douglas E., 655
Winter, Eugene, 63
Winters, Yvor, 177, 178
Wirth-Nesher, Hana, 709
Wirtjes, Hanneke, 44, 114
Wiseman, Christopher, 748
Wisker, Gina, 655, 792
Witkowsky, Paul, 659
Witt, Richard, 460
Wittreich, Joseph, 175, 212, 229, 294, 302
Wöhrer, Franz, 127
Wojahin, David, 616
Wolfe, Peter, 738–9
Wolff, Cynthia Griffin, 385
Wolff, Michael, 490
Wolfram, Walt, 46
Wolfson, Susan J., 388, 397
Wölk, Gerhard, 551
Wollheim, Richard, 15, 775
Wood, Chauncey, 139, 141, 153–4
Wood, Ian, 73
Wood, Nigel, 364
Wood, Robert A., 116
Woodbridge, Linda, 166–7, 213–14, 235, 275–6, 277
Woodcock, Bruce, 561
Woodcock, George, 487, 745, 755
Wooden, Warren W., 296
Woodfield, James, 577
Woodhouse, A.S.P., 171
Woodman, Ross, 396
Woodruff, James F., 374
Woods, Irene, 459–60
Woods, Marjorie Curry, 3
Woods, Susanne, 288
Woodward, A.G., 621

Woolf, Daniel, 292(2)
Woolf, M.P., 628
Woolford, John, 428
Woolley, David, 357, 370
Woolmer, J. Howard, 555
Woolrych, Austin, 298
Wormald, Francis, 72
Wormald, Patrick, 74–5
Worpole, Ken, 793–4
Worrall, Non, 582
Worth, George J., 452, 459
Worth, Katharine, 581
Wortham, Chris, 697
Worthern, William B., 211
Woudhuysen, H.R., 170, 227
Wright, Anne, 501
Wright, Charles D., 91
Wright, David G., 527
Wright, Elizabeth, 797
Wright, Eugene P., 226
Wright, Iain, 766
Wright, Neil, 74
Wright, Rosemary, 234
Wright, T.R., 465, 469
Wright, Thomas, 137
Wurtele, Douglas, 139, 148
Wyler, Siegfried, 54
Wylie, I.M., 397
Wyndham, Francis, 710
Wyver, John, 582
Xerri, Steve, 792
Yaeger, Patricia S., 643
Yamada, Norio, 40
Yamasaki, Jean, 555
Yashinsky, Jack, 335
Yates, Mary V., 381
Yeager, Robert F., 86–7, 119, 119–20, 142, 143(2), 150, 155
Yee, Cordell D.K., 533
Yeo, Robert, 477
Yerkes, David, 67, 98, 100–1
Yesufu, Abdul R., 684
Yolton, John W., 350
Yonge, David, 325
York, Lorraine M., 753, 756
Young, Alan, 575
Young, David J., 53
Young, Philip, 640
Young, R.V., 289
Young, Robert, 780
Young, T.D., 657
Youngerman, Miriam, 653
Yung, Kai Kin, 373
Zabierowski, Stefan, 518
Zall, Paul M., 391
Zandvoort, R.W., 46, 58
Zapf, Hubert, 585
Zasadinski, Eugene, 439
Zdrenghea, M.M., 58
Zeifman, Hersh, 584
Zeiss, Cecilia, 583
Zelicovici, Dvora, 460
Zell, Hans M., 665
Zender, Karl F., 636
Zholkovsky, Alexander, 777
Zietlow, Paul, 436
Ziff, Larzer, 592
Zigerell, James, 332–3
Zimbardo, Rose A., 157
Zimmerman, Everett, 371
Zimmerman, Franklin B., 347
Zimmerman, Georges Denis, 726
Zimmerman, Lee, 566
Ziolkowski, Jan, 109
Zitner, Sheldon P., 192, 226, 238, 239
Zonneveld, Wim, 46
Zupitza, Julius, 87–8
Zurbrugg, Nicholas, 554

Index II. Authors and Subjects Treated

Authors such as Chinua Achebe and Paul de Man, who are both authors of criticism and subjects of discussion by critics, are listed in whichever index is appropriate for each reference; a page number in bold represents the main entry for a particular author or subject; numbers in brackets e.g. 346(2) indicate the number of times the author or subject is referred to on a particular page.

Abbey, Edwin, 279
Abel, Lionel: *The Intellectual Follies*, 659
Abelard, Peter, 107
Abish, Walter, 629
Aborigines, 594, 721, 726, 729, 733, 761
Abrahams, Peter, 671, 700
Abrams, M.H., 387; *The Mirror and the Lamp*, 536
absurdism, 555, 579, 581, 628
Abū al-Alá al Ma'arrí: *Risálat al-ghufrán*, 305
academic profession: Victorian period, 491
Academy of American Poets, 606
accents *see* pronunciation
Achebe, Chinua, 666(3), 669, 671, **675**, 684, 690; and Conrad, 673; and Gordimer, 698; and Roger McDonald, 667; and sexism, 672; and women, 686; English usage, 674; *Arrow of God*, 667; *A Man of the People*, 675; *Things Fall Apart*, 666, 675
Ackermann, Rudolph: *History of the Colleges*, 2
actors and acting, 202, 214, 576–7 *see also* drama, performance, theatre; 16th C, 224, 247–8; 18th C, 206, 369; 19th C, 494, 495–6; 20th C, 576; actor benefit, 323, 369; actor-managers, 201, 494–5, 693; and directors, 202, 204, 577; doubling, 198, 244, 249, 635, 649; and Middleton, 267–8; and playwrights, 587; rehearsal time, 494; Shakespeare, 204, 221; strolling players, Restoration, 322; style and technique, 224, 369; theories of acting, 211; training, Australian, 728; women, 206
Adams, Henry, 591, 600, 608; *Democracy*, 600; *The Education of Henry Adams*, 600; *Esther*, 600
Adams, R.P., 636
Adams, Richard: and antifeminist satire, 320; fantasy literature, 510; *Watership Down*, 509
Addison, Joseph, 177, **372**, 764; and Rapin, 318; periodical essays, 12
Adelung, Friedrich von, 34
adjectives, 57, 64, 80, 266
adolescent literature: Nigeria, 674
Adomnan, 74
Adorno, Theodor, 769, 788, 789, 791; 'Subject-Object', 788
adultery, 258–9, 629–30
adventure fiction, 591
adverbs, 46, 47
advertising, 472, 786
Ælfric, 68, 108, 122; and Orm, 104; homilies, **102–4**; *Catholic Homilies*, 68, 74, 103; *Colloquy*, 83; *Lives of Saints*, 47(2), 103; *Life of Martin*, 103
Aeschylus: *Oresteia*, 15; *Agamemnon*, 15; *Choephoroe*, 15
Aesthetic movement, 473
'aestheticism', 473
aesthetics, 530, 532, 551, 570, 705, 776, 789
affect: in Lamb, 414–15
affluence: morality of, 509
Africa: and Caribbean literature, 713; and M. Laurence, 754
African gods: in Caribbean literature, 713
African literature, **665–701** *see also* East African literature, West African literature, South African literature; and structuralism, 763; themes, 671; vernacular, 668–9
African religion: and Caribbean literature, 713
Afrikaans: and English, 692
Afrocentrism, 670
Agard, John, 712
Agee, James, 606, 658; journalism, 658; screenplays, 658; *A Death in the Family*, 658; *Let Us Now Praise Famous Men*, 658
agnosticism: and poetry, 611
Agrarianism, 606, 643
agricultural writers: 17th C, 295–6
Ai, 607

Aidoo, Ama Ata: and women, 686
Aiken, Conrad, 638; and Faulkner, 636
Aitken, John: and Carlyle, 479
Akello, Grace, 679
Akenside, Mark, 363
Akhmatova, Anna, 10
Alabaster, William: Jesuit influence on, 289
Albee, Edward, 661
Alberta (Canada): theatre in, 760
Albrecht, Carl, 127
alchemy, 143, 245
Alcock, Mary, 355
Alcott, Louisa May, 598
Aldington, Richard: and H.D., 633
Aldiss, Brian, 560–1
Aldwych farces, 587
Aleman, Mateo: and Middleton, 246; *Guzman de Alfarache*, 246
Alencar, José Martiniano de: and Cooper, 594
Alexander, George: and Mrs Patrick Campbell, 495
Alexandra Palace, 498
Alford, Edna, 745
Alfred, King: prose written during reign of, 101–2; translation of Gregory's *Cura Pastoralis*, 111
Algren, Nelson, 606
alien: figure of, 411
allegory: Bunyan, 340–1; Chaucer, 145; Conrad, 515; D. Godfrey, 756; Naipaul, 709; Orwell, 546; Swift, 371; Wells, 709; fantasy literature, 510; laws covering, 108
Allen, Grant: and eugenics, 453
Allen, Walter, 450
Allfrey, Phyllis, 704
Allgood, Molly: and Synge, 587
Alline, Henry, 744
alliteration: OE, 84
alliterative poetry: ME, 111–12, 123, 163
allusion: in Fowles, 562; in Lowry, 753; in Woolf, 534
Alma-Tadema, Sir Lawrence: and Rome, 489
alphabet: Franklin's, 594; iconography, 33
alternative theatre, 576, 579, 661–2, 693, 727
Althusser, Louis, 21, 731, 789, 791, 792
Altick, Richard D., 421, 450, 452, 473
Alured family: and Marvell, 292
Amari, Michele: and Scott, 406
amateur theatre: Canada, 760
ambiguity, 10–11
America: colonial period, 593; Victorian writers and, 476
American character: in fiction, 590–1
American Dream, 663
American English, 36–7, 39, 40, 51–2, 605
American Indians: in Canadian drama, 761; language, and English, 46; in pageants, 322; place names, 61
American literature, 589–664; and Australian literature, 732–3; and Canadian literature, 751; and Indian writing, 714–15; Jewish writers, 627–8; poetry, 10
Amis, Kingsley, 503, 506, 507, 666; and Kipling, 506; *One Fat Englishman*, 666
Ammons, A.R., 607, 611
Anand, Mulk Raj, 716(2)
anarchism: and Morris, 471, 480
ancestors: in Australian short story, 732
Ancrene Riwle, 126
Ancrene Wisse, 126
Andersen, Hans Christian, 14, 428; *The Improvisatore*, 428
Anderson, Maxwell, 661
Anderson, Perry, 789
Anderson, Robert, 355
Anderson, Sherwood: *Winesburg, Ohio*, 633
Andreas, 82, 92–3
Andrewes, Lancelot, 183, 292; *Private Devotions*, 292
androgyny: and Woolf, 535
Anger, Jane, 276; *Protection for Women*, 166
anger: and Jonson, 263, 282
Angira, Jared, 681, 684
Anglo-Irish literature: and Goldsmith, 375
'Angry Young Men', 507, 514
animal fable, 544–5; Dryden, 328
animal fantasy, 510
animals: in T.S. Eliot, 571
annotation: in editions, 238
Anozie, Sunday O., 671
anthologies, 731; *Origin East Africa*, 680
anthropology, 406, 510, 631
anthropomorphism, 778
Antin, David, 609
Antinomianism, 295, 302, 411, 589
antisemitism: in Chaucer, 150; in French literature, 779–80; Pound, 618
Anton, Robert: *Moriomachia*, 296

Antoninus of Apamea, 102
Antoninus of Syria, 102–3
Antonioni, Michelangelo: *Blow-Up*, 18
apartheid: and South African literature, 686, 698, 700
aphorism: Stevens, 622–3
Apitz, Bruno, 18
apocalypse, 294, 387, 699, 783 *see also* catastrophe; and Lawrence, 539; and Milton, 302–3; and Shakespeare, 212, 229; and Wordsworth, 396
Apollinaire, Guillaume, 18
apostasy: and Milton, 298
apostrophe, 33
Appleton, Victor *see* Howard R. Garis
Aquinas, St Thomas, 172, 533; *Summa Theologiae*, 533
Arabic writing, 118, 305, 673
archaeology: and Scott, 406
Archer, William, 586
archetypal criticism, 672
Archibald, J.F., 725, 736
architecture, 11, 72, 353–4, 498, 634–5
Arden, John, 578, 579
Arden of Faversham, 268
Ardizzone, Edward, 547
Arensberg, Walter: and Stevens, 623; and W.C. Williams, 625
aristocracy: 18th C, 351
Aristophanes, 5; *Acharnians*, 547; *The Birds*, 773
Aristotle, 35, 210, 764, 769; and Chaucer, 144–5; and Milton, 307; and Spenser, 172; *Peri Hermeneias*, 35; *Physica*, 307
Arles: Shakespeare productions in, 203
Armah, Ayi Kwei, 666, 671, 672, **678–9**, 685, 686; *The Beautyful Ones Are Not Yet Born*, 671, 678; *Fragments*, 678–9; *The Healers*, 666; *Two Thousand Seasons*, 666–7
Armin, Robert: and Shakespeare's fools, 208
Armstrong, Archie, 322
Arnold, Christoph, 304
Arnold, Matthew, 14, 420, **421–2**, 473, 475, 769; and Bradbury, 505; and Browning, 422; and Guy Butler, 692; and Goethe, 421–2; and Gordimer, 698; and Hutton, 484; and Keats, 422; and Lodge, 505; and Marguerite, 420; and Yeats, 566; and history, 478; and landscape, 417; and modernism, 501; autobiography in works, 422; poetry, 421–2; 'Dover Beach', 422; *Empedocles on Etna*, 422; 'The Scholar-Gipsy', 421, 422; 'Thyrsis', 422; *Tristram and Iseult*, 422
Arnold, Thomas: and Rome, 476
art *see also* visual arts; 'amusement' and 'significant', 749; and Browning, 427; and drama, 368
Art of Poetry (anon), 141
'art tale', 771, 772
art theory: Renaissance, 312–13
Arthurian romance, 112, 117, 124, 148, 433
articles (grammatical): English, 57
artisans: Victorian, 490
Arts Council (Great Britain), 793
Arts and Crafts movement, 473
Ascham, Roger: 'Toxophilus', 162–3
Ashbery, John, 10, 607, 608, **611**; 'Self-Portrait in a Convex Mirror', 611; *Three Poems*, 609–10
Ashburton, Louisa: and Carlyle, 479
Ashton, Edmund: and Dryden, 326
Ashworth, Henry, 490
Asia: in Australian novel, 734
Associationism, 396–7, 464
'assumption', 782
Astell, Mary, 277
Astley, Thea, 743
astrology, 146, 173, 357
astronomy: New Astronomy, 593
Atget, Eugene: photographs, 9
atheism: and Shelley, 402–3
Atwood, Margaret, 748, 749, 750–1, 751, 755; gothic fiction, 385; *Bodily Harm*, 749; *Surfacing*, 755; *Survival*, 749
Aubeeluck, Gian, 681
auctores: medieval, 105–6
Auden, W.H., 10, 573(2), **574**, 610, 615, 645; and Baudelaire, 564; and Hopkins, 443, 444; and Marvell, 292; and Yeats, 568; and Romanticism, 390, 564; on Tennyson, 435; plays, 577; poetry, 574–5; *For the Time Being*, 574; *Lady Weeping at the Crossroads*, 574; 'Musée des Beaux Arts', 568; *The Shield of Achilles*, 574
audience, 372; Beaumont and Fletcher, 269; Beckett, 580; Browning, 426; Burroughs, 649; Etherege, 335; Friel, 581; Jonson, 263–4, 282; Langland, 108; Milton, 313; Ngugi, 683, 684; Shakespeare, 198, 205, 251–2, 263–4; Canadian drama, 761; periodicals, 19th C, 414; Renaissance, 254; Restoration, 335, 339; working-class,

Victorian period, 499
Auerbach, Erich, 13, 468–9
Augustine of Hippo, Saint, 769, 779; *De Civitate Dei*, 92, 98; *De Doctrina Christiana*, 311; *Enarratio in Psalmum 64*, 92
Austen, Jane, **408–11**; and Chaucer, 148; and Gilpin, 410; and Johnson, 374, 409; and Mozart, 408–9; and Radcliffe, 385, 410; and Sterne, 383, 409; and Wordsworth, 410; as woman writer, 407–8; biography, 408, 409; letters, 408; *Emma*, 409, 410; *Mansfield Park*, 407, 410; *Northanger Abbey*, 410; *Persuasion*, 148, 409, 410–11; *Pride and Prejudice*, 407, 409, 410; *Sense and Sensibility*, 385, 410
Austin, Frances, 572
Austin, J.L., 7, 791; and Wordsworth, 393
Austin, William: poetry, 290; *Devotionis Augustinianae Flamma* (1635), 290
Australia: in Australian poetry, 726; cultural identity, 732–3; English literature and, 724–5; in literature, 724–5, 740, 741; minorities, and Australian literature, 721
Australian drama: revue, 728
Australian literature, **720–43**; writers in Britain, 734
authority: doubtful, 779
authorship: authorial intention, in textual criticism, 2; disputed, 241, 242–3, 256, 325, 331, 345, 347, 357, 363, 372, 399, 457, 595 *see also* naming, proper name, signature; fictional, 655; history of, 508; medieval, 105–6, 142
autobiography, 388, 393, 513, 677, 745, 778, 781 *see also* self; Arnold, 422; Dickens, 458–9; Kipling, 519; Kroetsch, 759; Wordsworth, 396; 20th C, 513; Indian, 714, 715–16; ME poetry, 119; philosophical, 769; Romantic period, 411–13; South African, 688; Victorian, 475
avant-garde, 623, 730
Awdry, Rev A.W.: *Thomas the Tank Engine*, 63
The Awntyrs off Arthure, 112
Ayckbourn, Alan, 577(2), 578
Bâ, Mariama, 673; and women, 686
Babbage, Charles, 475, 477
Babbitt, Irving: and T.S. Eliot, 570
Bach, Johann Sebastian: and Joyce, 533
Bachelard, Gaston, 690, 768
Back, Sir George, 746
Bacon, Sir Francis: and Borough, 292; and Selden, 292; and Shakespeare, 192; and language, 292; letter, 292; *Advancement*, 292; *Essays*, 292; *History of Henry VII*, 160, 292
Bacon, Roger, 28, 33–4; *Summa Grammatica*, 28–9
Bagehot, Walter, 306, 475
Bail, Murray, 732
Bailey, Nathan, 32
Baird, Charles, 341
Bakhtin, Mikhail, 265, 643, 765, 772; theory of carnivalization, 376
Bald: *Leechbook*, 100
Baldwin, T.W., 187
Bale, John, 163; and Spenser, 175; *Image of Both Churches*, 175
Balfour, Arthur: and the *DNB*, 480
ballads: and Hardy, 442, 467; Irish and Australian, 726; popular, 23; and Wordsworth, 395
Ballard, J.G.: interview with, 562
Balzac, Honoré de, 472, 670; and Wouk, 646; and Nigerian war novel, 678; *La Peau de Chagrin*, 771, 794; *Sarrasine*, 771
bandit stories, 509
Banerjea, Krishna Mohan, 717
Banfield, E.J., **736–7**; *The Confessions of a Beachcomber*, 736
Banjayomoyo, Storm: *Sofiya*, 681
bank holidays: Victorian, 498
Bankside Globe project, 250
Baptists: Canadian, 744
Baraka, Amiri *see* Leroi Jones
Barbauld, Mrs Anna Laetitia: and children's literature, 352; on Richardson, 484
Barber, C.L., 203, 218
Barbour, John, 120
Barckley, Sir Richard: *Discourse of the Felicitie of Man*, 152
bards: and Drayton, 179, 280–1
Barfield, Owen: and C.S. Lewis, 548
Barish, Jonas, 265
Barker, George: and folk-lore, 565
Barker, Granville, 496
Barker, Howard, 579–80; *No Pity in History*, 579
Barksted, William: and *The Insatiate Countess*, 240
Barlas, John ('Evelyn Douglas'), 447
Barlow, Henry, 681

Barnard, Marjorie, 727
Barnard, Mary: *Assault on Mount Helicon*, 659; *Sappho. A New Translation*, 659
Barnes, Barnabe: *The Devil's Charter*, 270
Barnes, Djuna, 629(2), **632**, 706; short stories, 632; *Nightwood*, 629; *Smoke and Other Early Stories*, 632
Barnes, William, 420; and Hardy, 442
Barnfield, Richard, 177
Baroni, Leonora, 309
Barrell, John, 417
Barrett, Wilson, 201, 494–5
Barrie, James, 519; and Beerbohm, 521
Barry, James: *Inquiry into the Real and Imaginary Obstructions to the Acquisition of the Arts in England*, 354
Barry, Lording: and John Cooke, 244; *Ram Alley*, 244
Barrymore, John, 201, 202
Barstow, Stan, 766; short stories, 512
Barth, John, **650–1**, 769; and absurdism, 628; and the African novel, 666; and Gardner, 654; and imitation, 13; *Chimera*, 651; *Giles Goat-Boy*, 650–1; *LETTERS*, 650, 651; *Lost in the Funhouse*, 651; *The Sot-Weed Factor*, 650, 651
Barthelme, Donald, 629, **655**; *Sixty Stories*, 655; *Snow White*, 655
Barthes, Roland, 563, 768, 792, 794; and censorship, 437; and the classic text, 450; and formalism, 723; and literary pleasure, 794; on critic and society, 670–1, 763; on politics and art, 689; *S/Z*, 777
Barton, John, 204
Bataille, Georges, 646, 765
Bate, Walter Jackson, 363, 365
Bates, H.E., 551; short stories, 547
Bateson, F.W., 194
Batman, Stephen: *A Note of Saxon Wordes*, 31, 77
The Battle of Maldon see Maldon
Baudelaire, Charles, 768, 797; and 20th C poets, 564; and T.S. Eliot, 570; and Norwid, 776; and Pound, 621; and obscenity, 437–8; 'Correspondances', 778; *Les Fleurs du Mal*, 437; 'Obsession', 778
Baudrillard, Jean, 766, 772
Baum, L. Frank, 604
bawdy: in Harington, 290; in Shakespeare, 192; in Spenser, 173
Baxter, Richard: sermons, 295; *A Call to the Unconverted*, 373
Baynton, Barbara, 732, 734; 'Squeaker's Mate', 738
BBC Shakespeare, 203, 204, 206
Beach, Sylvia, 658
Beardsley, Aubrey, 474
Beasley, David, 751
beast fable *see* animal fable
Beats, 604–5, 650
Beatson, Peter, 740
Beattie, James: *Minstrel*, 367
Beaumont, Sir Francis: *The Knight of the Burning Pestle*, 239
Beaumont, Sir Francis and John Fletcher, 237–8, 256, 258, **269–70**; *A King and No King*, 269–70; *The Maid's Tragedy*, 206, 256(2)
Beauvoir, Simone de, 507
Beck, Warren, 636
Becker, Jurek, 18
Beckett, Samuel, 513, 514, **554–5**, 577, 579, **580–1**; and Noel Coward, 581; and Fugard, 696; and group of Saint-Germain-des-Près, 507; and Hardy, 468; and Marlowe, 260; and George Moore, 471; and Shakespeare, 206; and Soyinka, 676; and Synge, 587; as experimentalist, 503; and acting, 211; diary fiction, 513; drama, 555; fiction, 554–5; influences, 555; language, 555; plays, 580–1; poetry, 555; short stories, 512; *Act Without Words*, 581; *All That Fall*, 580; . . . *But the Clouds* . . ., 581; *Catastrophe*, 581; *Company*, 554; 'Dream of fair to middling women', 554; *Embers*, 581; *Endgame*, 66, 580–1; *How It Is*, 555, 629; *Malone Dies*, 513; *Malone meurt*, 555; *Molloy*, 555; *Murphy*, 506, 554; *The Old Tune*, 580; *Play*, 580; 'Still' trilogy, 555; *The Unnameable*, 555; *Waiting for Godot*, 580, 581, 587, 676; *Watt*, 554, 555
Beckford, William: gothic fiction, 384; *Vathek*, 385–6
Beddoes, Thomas Lovell, 428; *Death's Jest-Book*, 387–8
Bede, 74–5, 111; Moore manuscript, 43; penitentials, 76; *Death Song*, 98; *Ecclesia Anglorum*, 75; *Historia Ecclesiastica*, 309
Beeharry, Deepchand, 681(2)
Beerbohm, Max, 521; caricatures, 521;

'biograms', 521; 'The Spirit of Caricature', 521
Beeton, Mrs: *Household Management*, 472–3
Behan, Brendan: *The Hostage*, 579; *The Quare Fellow*, 579
Behn, Aphra, **336**; and noble savage, 344; *The Lucky Chance*, 336; *Oroonoko*, 342, 344; *The Rover*, 336
Belfast English, 37
Bell, Alexander M., 31
Bell, Clive: and Lawrence, 541
Bell, Julian, 534
Bell, Marvin, 607
Bell, Quentin, 534
Bell, Vanessa, 534
Bellamy, Edward: *Looking Backward*, 481
Belli, Giuseppe Gioachino: translation into Scots and English, 559
Belloc, Hilaire, 483, **521**; *The Battleground*, 521; *Milton*, 521
Bellow, Saul, 628, **651–2**; and Roth, 652; comedy, 659; *The Adventures of Augie March*, 651; *The Dean's December*, 652; *Henderson the Rain King*, 651; *Herzog*, 651, 652; *Humboldt's Gift*, 17, 651; *Mr Sammler's Planet*, 651
Bely, Audrey, 18
Benchley, Robert, 659–60; *The Benchley Roundup*, 660
Benedictine Rule, 101
Benedictus: and Hilton, 128–9
Benedikt, Michael, 607
Benjamin, Walter, 21, 275, 764, 769, 771–2, 789
Bennet, Paul, 745
Bennett, Arnold, **520**; *Clayhanger*, 520
Bennett, J.A.W., 114
Bennett, Louise: oral poetry, 712–13; *Selected Poems*, 712–13
Benson, A.C.: diary, 491
Bentham, Jeremy: and copying, 475
Bentley, Richard, 315
Beolco, Angelo *see* Ruzzante
Beowulf, 73, 83, **85–91**; battles, 89–90; and the devil, 81–2; and kinship, 81; monsters, 89; and valkyrie tradition, 86; editing in, 90; language, 47; manuscript, 87–8; metre, 84(2), 91; translations, 87
Bercovitch, Sacvan, 628
Berenson, Bernard: and Pater, 482
Beresford, Bruce, 728
Bergen: Shakespeare productions in, 202
Berger, John, **561**; *Pig Earth*, 561
Bergin, Thomas G.: and Dante, 605
Bergson, Henri, 427, 622, 768; and James, 603
Berkeley, George, 7; and Beckett, 555; and Blackwell, 353; *Alciphron: or, the Minute Philosopher*, 362
Berlin, Brent, 54
Bernhardt, Sarah, 496; and Mrs Patrick Campbell, 495
Berry, Walter: and Proust, James and Wharton, 603
Berryman, John, 10, 608, 610, **611–12**; *Berryman's Sonnets*, 611; *Homage to Mistress Bradstreet*, 611
Berthgyth, 20–1
Besant, Annie, 493
best-sellers, 627; Edwardian, 500; and PLR, 508
Bethel, Slingsby: and Dryden, 327
Betjeman, John, 10
Betterton, Mary, 339
Betterton, Thomas, 188, 339; masques, 346; Dorset Garden spectaculars, 321
Beza, Theodore: *Icones*, 172
Bhagat, Dhiren: 'need i say it', 717
Bhattacharya, Bhabani: and Gandhi, 716
Bible: and Blake, 17; and Browning, 429–30; and Bunyan, 341; and Chaucer, 139–40; and Dickens, 459; and Donne, 285; and Dreiser, 631; and Dryden, 327; and G. Eliot, 466; and T.S. Eliot, 571–2; and Faulkner, 637; and Fielding, 378; and Golding, 557; and Herbert, 287, 288; and Hurston, 645; and Milton, 300–2, 304, 305, 311–12, 315; and Shakespeare, 229, 233; and Spenser, 172, 175; and Swift, 371; and Vaughan, 288; and Yeats, 568; and English prose, 162; and painting, 211; and Puritan narratives, 295; and Renaissance drama, 270; and South African novel, 697; Authorized Version, 300, 301; Geneva Bible, 2, 182–3; New Testament, 288; commentary, and Shakespeare, 233; editions, 2; in AS England, 76–7; in middle ages, 76–7; in Puritan America, 593; translation, 28, 65; typology, 14; Corinthians, 378; Daniel, 466; Deuteronomy, 315; Ezekiel, 140, 571–2; Genesis, 301; Job, 301, 382, 440, 459, 611; John,

300, 301, 429; Judges, 17; Kings, 327; Matthew, 145, 172; Numbers, 344; Philippians, 308; Psalms, 65, 93, 170, 288, 300, 304, 313, 315; Revelation, 294
Bibliander, Theodore: *De ratione communi omnium linguarum et literarum commentarius*, 35
bibliography, 1, 4, 5–6; 17th C, 278; 20th C, 513; analytical, 238
Bicât, Tony, 577
Bierce, Ambrose, 599; and Twain, 599; narrative, 599; *Nuggets and Dust*, 599
Bildungsroman: and Austen, 410; H.H. Richardson, 725; and Scott, 405, 407; Stead, 743
Bili: *Vita Sancti Machuti*, 101
bindings: 17th C, 278
Binyon, Lawrence, 472; *Inferno*, 605
biography, 15, 420, 480; 20th C, 513; OE, 77; of 'influence', 607; Renaissance, 160; Victorian, 475; and Boccaccio, 106; and Chaucer, 143; and Rhys, 710; and S. Sastri, 715; and W. Scott, 405
biology: and Victorian literature, 453
birds: in Shakespeare, 196
Birrell, T.A., 125, 278
Bishop, Elizabeth, 592, 607, 612; and Dickinson, 592; and Marianne Moore, 616; prose, 657; short stories, 657; *The Diary of 'Helena Morley'*, 657
Black, Stephen: drama, 693
black Americans: in theatre and drama, 661
black characters: in colonial novels, 685–6; in South African fiction, 692
black comedy, 653
black community: and Kelley, 656
black consciousness, 687, 700
Black English, 37–8
black folk-lore: and Hurston, 645
black literature: and literary theory, 605–6, 763; and Mencken, 656; criticism, 762; fiction, 627, 645, 734; American, 627, 645; Australian, 734; British, 565, 702; poetry, 687; South African, 687–8, 694
Blackburn, Paul, 607
Blackmore, Sir Richard: and Dryden, 324
Blackmur, R.P., 763
Blackpool: Winter Gardens, 498
Blackwell, Thomas: and Berkeley, 353, 362
Blair, Hugh: and Dallas, 484–5
Blair, Peter Hunter, 75
Blaise, Clark, 745, 755–6
Blake, William, 15, 390, 416, 484, 564, 586, 768; and Cary, 541; and Thomas Gray, 17; and P. White, 740; and children's literature, 352; and myth, 389; illustrations, 17; notebooks, 2; poetic language, 417; poetry, 390; watercolours, 17; *The Book of Thel*, 390; *London*, 65; Los, 390; *Milton*, 390; 'The Phoenix to Mrs. Butts', 390
Blanchot, Maurice, 768, 770, 779
blank verse, 178
Blatt, Antony, 278
Blavatsky, Madame: and Yeats, 567
Bleich, David, 768
Blickling homilies, 103
Blickling Psalter, 54, 80, 103
Blin, Roger, 580
Blith, Walter, 296
Blixen, Karen, 682
Blok, Aleksandr, 10
Bloom, Harold, 9, 363, 364, 389, 731
Bloom, Harry: *King Kong*, 693, 695; *Transvaal Episode*, 695; *Whittaker's Wife*, 695
Bloomsbury: and Forster, 525; and Woolf, 534
Blow, John: court odes, 347
Blunden, Edmund: poetry, 572–3
Blunt, Wilfred, 538
Bly, Robert, 607, 611, 612
Boateng, Yaw M.: and Keneally, 667; *The Return*, 667
Bobrowski, Tadeusz: *Memoirs*, 518
Boccaccio, Giovanni, 105, 106, 138, 156; and biography, 106; and Chaucer, 153, 154, 156; translation into English, 109; *De origine et vita . . . Dantis*, 106; *De vita et moribus . . . Francisci Petracchi*, 106; *The Decameron*, 3, 109; *Il Filostrato*, 153, 154
body language, 13–14, 57
Boehme, Jacob: and Blake, 390
Boethius: and Chaucer, 138, 149; *De consolatione philosophiae*, 164; *Metres of Boethius*, 99
Bogdanov, Michael, 252
Boiardo, Matteo: *Orlando innamorato*, 179
Boileau, Nicholas Despreaux: and antifeminist satire, 320; imitations of,

Oldham, 333
Boissière, Ralph de, 708
Bolingbroke, Henry St John, **372–3**; periodical articles, 372
Bolton, Edmund, 292; *Hypercritica*, 292
Bolton, Robert: *Last and Learned Works of the Foure Last Things*, 295
Bond, Edward, 577, 578; prefaces, 581
Bongo, Pietro, 311
Bonnefoy, Yves, 15
Bonum Est: and Hilton, 128–9
book collectors: 17th C, 278
book trade, 342, 508 *see also* publishers and publishing
The Booke of Cupid: and Chaucer, 65, 143
Booke of Homilies (Elizabethan), 173, 293
booksellers: Australian, 724
Boorson, Roo, 745
Booth, Charles, 487
Booth, Michael, 499
Booth, Wayne, 541, 773; and mimesis, 13
Boothe, Clare: *The Women*, 663
Borges, Jorge Luis, 13, 594; and satire, 5; short stories, 512
Borough, Sir John: and Bacon, 292
Borrow, George, **455**, **477–8**; manuscripts, 455; *The Romany Rye*, 455
Boswell, James, 375; biography, 375; letters, 375; *Journal of a Tour of the Hebrides*, 374; *Life of Johnson*, 375
Bosworth-Toller: *Old English Dictionary*, 54, 79
Botwinik, Berl, 635
Boucicault, Dion, **492**; *The Corsican Brothers*, 498; *Jessie Brown*, 492; *London Assurance*, 492; *The Octoroon*, 492; *Old Heads and Young Hearts*, 492; *The Shaughraun*, 492; *Used Up*, 492
Boulez, Pierre: and Joyce, 528
bourgeoisie: and poetry, 564
Bourjaily, Vance: *After the Lost Generation*, 648; *The End of My Life*, 648
Bowen, Elizabeth, 503, 548, 551; short stories, 512, 548; 'The Happy Autumn Fields', 548
Bowering, George, 747; and Kroetsch, 755; *Burning Water*, 755
Bowers, Fredson, 190, 247, 378
Bowles, Jane, 647; play, 647; short stories, 647; *In the Summer House*, 647; *Plain Pleasures*, 647; *Two Serious Ladies*, 647
Bowles, Paul, 647; *Let It Come Down*, 647
Boyd, Hugh Stuart: and E.B. Browning, 423, 424
Boyd, Martin, 723, 741; *Lucinda Brayford*, 728; *Outbreak of Love*, 728
Boyd, Thomas: and Dickey, 613
Boydell, John, 211
Boyle, Kay: *Plagued by the Nightingale*, 632
Bracciolini, Poggio: and Harvey, 182; *Facetiae*, 182
Bradbury, Malcolm, 505
Braddon, Mary Elizabeth: sexuality in novels, 452
Bradford, William, 589, 593
Bradley, A.C., 188, 226
Bradley, Katherine *see* Michael Field
Bradstreet, Anne, 18, 592, 608, 612–13
Brahms, Caryl and S.J. Simon: *No Bed for Bacon*, 197
Brailsford, Humphry, 347
Braine, John, 507–8, 766; *Room at the Top*, 509
brand names: origin, 46
Brandes, George, 531
Brathwaite, Edward Kamau, 702, 704, 705, 713; literary criticism, 705; *Islands*, 713
Bread and Puppet Theatre, 662
Brecht, Bertolt, 19, 502, 789; and O'Casey, 583; and Synge, 587; and African literature, 670; plays, 583; *Days of the Commune*, 583; *Herr Puntila and his Servant Matti*, 583; *The Horatians and the Curiations*, 16; *Señora Carrar's Rifles*, 587
Brémond, Sébastien: *Ballet et musique pour le divertissement du Roi*, 346
Brennan, Christopher, 729, 734(2), **737–8**; 'Curriculum Vitae', 737; *From Blake to Arnold*, 737; *Poems[1913]*, 737
Brenton, Howard, 577, 579; and Ikoli, *Sleeping Policemen*, 581
Breton, André, 659
Breton, Nicholas, 177
Breuer, Josef: and narratology, 794
Bridges, John: and *Gammer Gurton's Needle*, 241
Bridges, Margaret: and Masefield, 565
Bridges, Robert, 445, **446**, 472; and Hopkins, 446; and Housman, 446;

letters, 446; *The Testament of Beauty*, 446
Bridgewater family: and Milton, 306
Bright, John, 490
Brink, André, 697, 700
Britain: Australian writers in, 734; and Caribbean writing, 704–5; immigrants, 702, 711
British Columbian literature, 748, 751
British empire: and language, 668
Brittain, Vera: and Schreiner, 690
Britten, Benjamin: *A Midsummer Night's Dream*, 231
broadside ballads: 17th C, 345; and Wordsworth, 395
Brodber, Erna, 705
Brome, Richard, 243, 246, 254; *The English Moor*, 243; and Heywood, *The Late Lancashire Witches*, 270–1
Bromige, David, 609
Brontë, Anne, **461**; and Emily Brontë, 461; and religion, 14; *The Tenant of Wildfell Hall*, 461
Brontë, Charlotte, 419, **461–3**; and Milton, 462; and religion, 14; personality in novels, 454; poetry, 420–1, 463; Angrian Tales, 454; *Jane Eyre*, 454, 462; *Villette*, 462
Brontë, Emily, 420, **461**; and Anne Brontë, 461; and Schreiner, 689; and Scott, 406; and religion, 14; poems, 2; *Wuthering Heights*, 9, 17, 406, 461, 502, 689, 777
Brontë, Patrick: and religion, 14
Brontë, Patrick Branwell: poetry, 420–1; *Notebook*, 421
Brook, Peter, 186, 187, 662; and Fugard, 696
Brooke, Arthur: *Romeus*, 186
Brooke-Rose, Christine: *Amalgamemnon*, 12–13
Brooks, Cleanth, 606; and Welty, 643
Brooks, Gwendolyn, 605, 763
Brooks, Harold, 186, 209
Brophy, Brigid, 513
Brosses, Charles de: and Thoreau, 595
Brown, Alice, 599–600
Brown, Audrey Alexandra, 749
Brown, Ford Madox: *Chaucer at the Court of Edward III*, 489
Brown, George Mackay, 505
Brown, Harold: and Steinbeck, 641–2
Brown, John 'Estimate', 384
Brown, Norman O., 538
Browne, Peter, Bishop: and Sterne, 384
Browne, Sir Thomas, 279–80; prose, **293–4**; translations of works by, 277–8; vocabulary, 294; *Garden of Cyrus*, 294; *Pseudodoxia Epidemica*, 294(2); *Religio Medici*, **294**
Browning, Elizabeth Barrett, 419, 420, **422–5**, 428, 472; and R. Browning, 419; and Pope, 424; and Tennyson, 436; and Wollstonecraft, 424; and Italy, 425; letters, 419, 423–4; library, 423; poetry, 418, 422–5; reputation, 418; *Aurora Leigh*, 418, 419, 436; 'Essay on Woman' (fragment), 424; *Poems*(1844), 424–5; 'The Runaway Slave at Pilgrim's Point', 419
Browning, Robert, 418, 420, **422–30**, 472, 658; and Andersen, 428; and Arnold, 422; and E.B.Browning, 419; and T.S. Eliot, 416; and Macready, 425; and Milton, 429; and Pound, 416; and Ronsard, 428; and Tennyson, 436; and Vasari, 18; and art, 427, 430; and Italy, 427–8; and landscape, 417; and the Romantics, 428; and Rome, 489; and the sublime, 428; and theatre, 425; audience, 426; classicism, 430; dramatic monologues, 427, 428–30, 435; irony, 427; letters, 419, 423–4; library, 423; poetic language, 417; poetry,, 422–30; 'Andrea Del Sarto', 430; 'Apollo and the Fates', 430; 'Aristophanes' Apology', 422; *The Battle of Marathon*, 423; 'Bishop Blougram's Apology', 429; 'Caliban upon Setebos', 429–30; 'Childe Roland', 427, 429; 'Cleon', 422; 'Duty', 430; 'The Englishman in Italy', 428; 'Essay on Chatterton', 420; 'Fra Lippo Lippi', 430; 'The Glove', 428; 'The Guardian Angel: A Picture at Fano', 419; *The Inn Album*, 430; 'James Lee's Wife', 430; 'Jochanan Hakkadosh', 430; 'Johannes Agricola in Meditation', 429; 'Love Among the Ruins', 429; 'Madhouse Cells', 429, 435; *Men and Women*, 426–7, 430; 'One Word More', 429; *Paracelsus*, 423, 426; *Pauline*, 423, 426; *Poetical Works*(1863), 425, 428; 'Porphyria's Lover', 429; *The Ring and the Book*, 430, 436; *Sordello*, 417, 425–6, 428; *Strafford*, 18, 425, 426; 'A Woman's Last Word', 430; 'Women and Roses', 429

Bruno, Giordano, 307, 533
Bruno, Guido, 632
Brunt, Samuel: *Voyage to Cacklogallinie*, 11
Brussels Glossary, 54, 79, 108–9
Brutus, Dennis, 665, 687, 694; and Shakespeare, 695
Bryant, William Cullen, 608
Bryher (Winifred Ellerman): and H.D., 633
Buber, Martin, 393
Buc, Sir George, 250, 322
Buchan, John, 509, **523**; and South African novel, 697; autobiography, 523; *Memory Hold-the-Door*, 523
Buchanan, George, **182**; and Henryson, 120, 182; *Chameleon*, 182; *The Lion and the Mouse*, 120
Buchanan-Gould, Vera, 688
Büchner, Georg: and Greece, 19
Buckingham, George: *The Rehearsal*, 321, 336
Buckland, William, 491
Buckle, J.G., 498
Buckler, Ernest, 747
Buckley, Vincent, 731
Budberg, Moura, 520
Bugler, Gertrude: and Hardy, 442
Bühler, Karl: and Saussure, 35
Bukowski, Anthony, 745
Bullein, William: medical treatises, 161
Bullock, Michael, 745
Bulloker, William: pamphlet for Grammar, 29
Bulwer, John, 33
Bulwer-Lytton *see* Lytton
Bunsen, Christian: and Rome, 476
Bunting, Basil, 610
Bunyan, John, **340–1**; and G. Eliot, 465; and commerce, 319; characterization, 341–2; language, 341; sermons, 341; *Divine Emblems*, 341; *Grace Abounding*, 11, 341, 393; *The Holy War*, 342; *Mr Badman*, 342; *The Pilgrim's Progress*, 340, 341, 342, 465
Burbage, James, 196, 210
Burbage, Richard, 196
Burgess, Anthony, 13, 527; and the African novel, 666; and Australia, 725; short stories, 512; translations, 559; *Enderby's Dark Lady*, 197; *Inside Mr Enderby*, 666; *Nothing Like the Sun*, 197
Burgess, Thornton, 604
Burke, Edmund, 34, 350, **375–6**, 397, 763, 769
Burke, Kenneth, 659
burlesque: Chaucer, 150–1
Burne-Jones, Sir Edward Coley: and Dante, 489; and St Dorothea, 444; paintings, 489
Burnet, Gilbert, **343**, 345; *History of the Reformation of the Church of England*, 343
Burnet, Thomas: *Telluris Theoria Sacra*, 397
Burnett, Frances Hodgson: and Eliot, 614; and Lawrence, 541; *The Secret Garden*, 541, 572, 614
Burnett, James *see* Monboddo, Lord
Burnett, William Riley, 644; *The Asphalt Jungle*, 644; *High Sierra*, 644; *Little Caesar*, 644; *Vanity Row*, 644
Burney, Charles: and Purcell, 347; and Smart, 366; as musicologist, 375; *History of Music*, 375
Burney, Fanny, **382**; *A Busy Day*, 382; *Camilla*, 382
Burnham, James: and Orwell, 543, 544; *The Managerial Revolution*, 543, 544
Burns, Robert, 4, 355, **367**; and Fergusson, 368
Burroughs, Edgar Rice, 655
Burroughs, William S., 509, **649**; and the machine, 628; interviews, 649; *The Job*, 649; *The Naked Lunch*, 649; 'Playback from Eden to Watergate', 649
Burton, Henry: and Milton, 303; *For God, and the King*, 303
Burton, Richard (actor), 204
Burton, Robert: and Buckingham, 336; *The Anatomy of Melancholy*, 336
Bury, J.B., 478
bush songs: Australian, 722, 736
Butler, Guy, 686, 688, **692–3**
Butler, Joseph: and antifeminist satire, 320; and commerce, 319
Butler, Martin, 258
Butler, Samuel (19th C): and James de Mille, 752; and heredity, 453; *Erewhon*, 15, 752; *The Way of All Flesh*, 453
Byron, George Gordon, Lord, 18, 389, **399**, 564, 746; and C. Brontë, 462; and Browning, 428; and Poe, 399, 594; and Pope, 358; and Sangster, 757; and Scott, 405; and Greece, 19; and image of the self, 413; and Italy, 425; and myth, 389; letters, 399;

poetry, 399; poetry attributed to, 399; satire in, 413; *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, 399; *The Prisoner of Chillon*, 399; 'To Barbara', 399
Byron, H.J.: *The Babes in the Wood*, 492; *The Gaiety Gulliver*, 492; *The Lancashire Lass*, 492; *Our Boys*, 492
cabaret, 579
Cabbala: in 16th C Europe, 35
Cabell, James Branch, 633; and Faulkner, 636; Life of Manuel, 633
Cable, George Washington: and Grace King, 630; *The Grandissimes*, 630
Cabot, James: and Emerson, 595
Caesar: *Bellum Gallicum*, 81
Cage, John, 527; and postmodernism, 790
Cahan, Abraham, 628, 635
Caird, John, 203
Calderón de la Barca, Pedro, 342
Caldwell, Erskine, **643**; interview, 643
Calgary: theatre in, 760
Callaghan, Morley, 744, 747; autobiography, 745–6; *That Summer in Paris*, 746
Calsada, David (illustrator), 612
Calvinism, 257, 269, 287, 505, 559
calypso: Caribbean, 707, 712, 713
Cambert, Robert, 346
Camden, William, 302
Cameron, Julia Margaret: poems, 433; 'On a Portrait', 433; 'On Receiving a Copy of Arthur Clough's Poems at Fresh Water Bay', 433
Cameroon literature, 679
Camoens, Luis de: and Campbell, 691
Campbell, David, 726, 741
Campbell, Joseph, 677, 768
Campbell, Mrs Patrick, 495
Campbell, Roy, 17–18; 'Rounding the Cape', 691
Campbell, William Robert, 647
Campion, Thomas, 177
Camus, Albert, 656
Canada: cultural identity, 732–3; Shakespeare productions in, 203
Canadian English, 36
Canadian historical writing: and Scott, 405
Canadian literature, **743–61**; and Australian literature, 733; South Asian Canadian fiction, 714
Canadian theatre: documentary, 760
Canetti, Elias, 10; and Murdoch, 559
cannibalism: Melville, 598
canon, 792
Canterbury: AS church in, 74
Capgrave, John: *Abbreuiacion of Chronicles*, 129
capitalism: in English literature, 319; and women's reading, 784–5
Capote, Truman: 'Handcarved Coffins', 653; *Music for Chameleons*, 653
Carcanet Press, 564
Carew, Thomas, 289; and visual arts, 279; *Coelum Britannicum*, 272
Carey, Henry: and *Bounce to Fop*, 357; *Ballad of Sally in Our Alley*, 356
Carey, John, 304, 330
Carey, Peter, 732
Caribbean English, 37
Caribbean literature, **702–13**; censorship, 665
Caribbean poetry, 793; British West Indians, 565
caricature: and drama, 368; and T.S. Eliot, 570; theatrical, 498
Carleton, Mary, 344; *The Case of Madam Mary Carleton*, 344
Carlyle, Thomas, 445, 459, **478–9**, 768; and Bulwer Lytton, 450; and Conrad, 518; and Dickens, 457; and Conan Doyle, 479; and Fitzgerald, 484; and Frithiof's saga, 478–9; and Homer, 478; and epic, 478; and history, 478; and stylistic dualism, 476; and Sweden, 479; essays on history, 478; letters, 478, 484; marginalia, 479; 'Chaos and Cosmos', 478; *Cromwell*, 479; *Frederick the Great*, 478; *The French Revolution*, 478; 'The Hero as Divinity', 445; *Latter Day Pamphlets*, 478; *Past and Present*, 478(2); *Sartor Resartus*, 478, 518; *Signs of the Times*, 478
Carman, Bliss, 758; *Low Tide on Grand Pré*, 758
Carmichael, Gershom, 353
carnival, 772; Caribbean, 713; in Lovelace, 707
carnivalization: theory of, and 18th C novels, 376
Carpenter, Edward, 525
Carpentier, Alejo, 705
Carr, Emily: and autobiography, 746; *Growing Pains*, 746; *Hundreds and Thousands*, 746
Carr, J.L., 547, 558
Carr, John Dickson: and Chesterton, 523
Carroll, Lewis, **466**; and Stoppard, 587;

letters, 466
Carruth, Hayden, 607
Cartari, Vincenzo, 314
Carter, Angela, 506, 547, **563**; *The Infernal Desire Machines of Doctor Hoffman*, 563; *The Passion of New Eve*, 563
Carter, John, 472
Carthusian order, 128
Cartier-Bresson, Henri, 13
Cartland, Barbara, 508–9, 786, 793
cartography: and poetry, 731
Cartwright, Thomas, Bishop of Chester, 345
Carvalho, José Cândido de: and Twain, 599
Carver, Raymond, 607
Cary, Joyce, **541–2**; and Soyinka, 676; Chester Nimmo novels, 541; Gulley Jimson trilogy, 541; non-fiction, 541; *Art and Reality*, 541; *Mister Johnson*, 676; *Power in Men*, 541
Caryll, John: *Naboth's Vineyard*, 327
Casely-Hayford, Adelaide, 673(2)
Casely-Hayford, Gladys, 673
Casement, Roger: and Yeats, 567
Cassirer, Ernst, 217, 623, 768
Castelnau, Antoine de, 161
Castelvetro, Ludovico: and invocation, 299–300
Castiglione, Baldassare, 162; *Il Cortegiano*, 172
Castle, Terry, 381
Castlehaven scandal: and Milton, 306, 307
The Castle of Perseverance, 130, 132
Castoriadis, Cornelius, 766
catastrophe *see also* apocalypse; theory, and Stoppard, 587; and Wells, 520
Cather, Willa, **633–4**; *Lucy Gayheart*, 633; *My Antonia*, 633, 634; 'Neighbour Rosicky', 634
Catherine of Siena, St: and Margery Kempe, 127
Catholicism: Belloc, 521; Buckley, 731; McAuley, 742; Spark, 559; Victorian, 486
Catullus: and Pound, 619
Caute, David, 513
Cavendish, George: *The Life and Death of Cardinal Wolsey*, 160
Cavendish, Margaret, 276(2); and science, 345
Cavendish, William, *see* Newcastle
Caxton, William, **123–5**, 126, 136; and Chaucer, 143; *Reynard the Fox*, 125
Cecil, Lord David, 533, 690
Celtic languages, 26
censorship, 508, 525–6, 577, 579, 580; African literature, 665; Caribbean literature, 665, 705; and courtly culture, 17th C, 274; and poetry, 437–8
Cento Novelle Antiche, 434
Central African literature, **679–86**
Cervantes Saavedra, Miguel de: and Chesterton, 523; and Wordsworth, 396; *Don Quixote*, 296, 396, 523, 779
Cézanne, Paul: and Hemingway, 640; and Stein, 632
Chalcidius: and Chaucer, 158
Chalmers, Alexander, 355
Chamberlain, Joseph, 490
Chambers, E.K., 209, 249
Chambers, Jessie, 539
Chambers, R.W., 142
Chambers, Robert, 490; *Explanations*, 477; *Vestiges of the Natural History of Creation*, 477
chance, 782; in Scott, 406–7
Chancery English, 142
Chandler, Raymond, 644; and Pater, 481; letters, 644; *The Big Sleep*, 644; *The High Window*, 481
chanson de geste, 118; and Chaucer, 150–1
chapbooks: and Wordsworth, 395
Chaplin, Sid, 502; short stories, 512
Chapman, George, 166, **176–7**, 246, **269**; and Pope, 361; and magic, 255; blank verse, 178; translations, 176, 310, 360–1; *Bussy d'Ambois*, 176–7, 253, 255; *Byron*, 269; *The Memorable Masque*, 271; *The Revenge of Bussy d'Ambois*, 256, 269; *Seaven Bookes of the Iliades*, 176–7; and Jonson and Marston, *Eastward Hoe*, 242
character: and narrator, relationship, 773
character types: 17th C, 322–3, 337; African fiction, 667; Australian fiction, 734; Elizabethan, 256, 257; comic Irishmen, 506; confidence man, 598; cosmopolitan, 598; fool, 208, 370; male impersonators, 496–7; rake, 381; Shakespeare, 208; stereotypes, 627, 684; 'swell', 494
characterization: in Bunyan, Defoe and Swift, 341–2; and Chaucer, 144, 149; medieval literature, 109, 141; Sidney, 168

Charles, duc d'Orléans, 113; and Wyatt, 164
Charles, Faustin, 705
Charles I, King of England: library, 278
Charlton, H.B., 203
Charters: OE, 74–5, 101
Charyn, Jerome: Isaac Quartet, 653; *Blue Eyes*, 653; *The Education of Patrick Silver*, 653; *Marilyn the Wild*, 653; *Pinocchio's Nose*, 653; *Secret Isaac*, 653
Chase, Richard, 590
Chaslett, Dr Arthur: and Pepys, 342
chastity: and Middleton, 267; in Shakespeare, 231, 232
Chateaubriand, François René, vicomte de: *René*, 367
Chatterton, Thomas: and Scott, 405; forgeries, 364; *The Rolle of Seynte Bartlemeweis Priorie*, 364
Chaucer, Geoffrey, 105, 126, **136–59**, 537, 608; and Aristotle, 144–5; and Austen, 148; and Boccaccio, 138, 153, 154, 156; and Boethius, 138, 149; and Caxton, 143; and Dante, 141–2, 154–5; and Dunbar, 121; and D. Godfrey, 756; and Gower, 119, 140, 150; and Henryson, 120; and St Jerome, 148; and Junius, 32; and Lydgate, 119, 142–3; and Nicholas of Lyre, 139; and Ovid, 155, 158; and Petrarch, 149; and Plato, 158; and Prior, 357; and Shakespeare, 206, 223; and Statius, 155; and Virgil, 155; and Wyatt, 164; and Wyclif, 139; and Yeats, 566; and Arthurian literature, 148; and *Book of Ezekiel*, 140; and *The Book of Cupid*, 65; and Christianity, 139–40, 145, 152; and French literature, 106, 140; and Italian literature, 141–2, 154–5; and music and poetry, 106; authorial role, 106; bibliography, 136; biography, *Vita*, 16th-17thC, 143; characterization, 144, 149; classical reading, 155; comedy in, 144–5; editing of, 136–7; endings, 152–3; glosses, 32; language, 45; manuscripts, 139–40; *persona*, 119; translation techniques, 153, 158–9; *Anelida*, 139; *Astrolabe*, 138–9; *Boece*, 55, 158–9; *The Book of the Duchess*, **157**, 766; *The Canterbury Tales*, 106, 118, 138, **143–53**; *The Canon's Yeoman's Tale*, 143, 145(2); *The Clerk's Tale*, 144, **148–9**, 357; *The Cook's Tale*, 139, **147**; *The Franklin's Tale*, **149**; *The Friar's Tale*, 145, **147**; *General Prologue*, 145–7; *The Knight's Tale*, 108, 145, **146**; *The Manciple's Tale*, **152**; *The Man of Law's Tale*, 139, 144; *Melibee*, 145, **151**; *The Merchant's Tale*, 108, 144, **149**; *The Miller's Tale*, **146**, 651; *The Monk's Tale*, 139, 141, **151**; *The Nun's Priest's Tale*, **151–2**; *The Pardoner's Tale*, 37, 145(2), 147, **150**, 756; *The Parson's Tale*, 140, 143, 151, **152–3**; *The Physician's Tale*, **149–50**; *The Prioress's Tale*, **150**; *The Reeve's Tale*, **147**, 651; *Retraction*, 145; *The Second Nun's Tale*, **152**; *The Shipman's Tale*, 139, 143, **150**; *The Squire's Tale*, 139; *The Summoner's Tale*, 140, 147; *The Tale of Sir Thopas*, 5, 108, 139, **150–1**; *The Wife of Bath's Tale*, 145, **147–8**; *Equatorie*, 138–9; *Fabliaux*, 138; *Fortune*, 159; glosses, 139; *The House of Fame*, 139, 140, **157–8**; *Legend of Thisbe*, 158; *The Legend of Good Women*, 18, 139, 143, **158**; *The Parliament of Fowls*, 143(2), **158**; *The Romaunt of the Rose*, 159; *To Rosemounde*, 159; *Troilus and Criseyde*, 109, 138, **153–6**, 164, 206; *Womanly Noblesse*, 159
Chaudhuri, Nirad C., 716; as autobiographer, 714
Chauliac, Guy de: *Great Surgery*, 129
Chaworth, Thomas, of Wiverton, 112
checklists, 5
Chesnutt, Charles, 599
Chester cycle, 130, **132**
Chesterfield, Philip Dormer Stanhope: and Johnson, 374; letters, 374
Chesterton, G.K., 483, **522–3**; and Bridges, 446; and medievalism, 474; *Father Brown Stories*, 523; *The Flying Inn*, 523; 'How to Write a Detective Story', 523; *The Innocence of Father Brown*, 523; *The Napoleon of Notting Hill*, 523; 'The Pagans', 523
Chettle, Henry: *The Tragedy of Hoffman*, 242
Chetwood, William: and Southerne, 336
Childers, Erskine, 509
childhood: in autobiography, 475, 513; and Cather, 633; and Locke, 344
children: in Dickens, 456; and Ruskin, 484
children's literature, 793; 18th C, 352,

379; American writers, 604; Australian, 721; and C. Rossetti, 439
Chinese culture: and Australian literature, 725
Chinese writers on Milton, 305–6
chivalry: in Chandler, 644; and Scott, 405; Victorian, 474
Chladni, Ernst: and phonetics, 31
Chodorow, Nancy, 537, 785
Chomsky, Noam, 35–6, 41; and psychoanalysis, 797
Chopin, Kate: *The Awakening*, 600
chorus: Milton, 315
Chrétien de Troyes, 117, 124; *Yvain*, 141
Christ II, 96
Christ Maketh Man, 123
Christ and Satan, 91, 92, 97
Christianity: and drama, 209–10; in South Africa, 700; medieval, 81–2; and Beckett, 580; and *Beowulf*, 85–6; and Chaucer, 139–40, 145, 150; and Dickens, 457; and Fry, 582; imagery of, Ngugi, 683; and Shakespeare, 212, 225, 229, 235
Christie, Agatha, 548; and Chandler, 644; and Farah, 685
Churchill, Caryl, 578
Churchill, Charles: poetry, **365–6**; satire, 350; *The Crab*, 365–6
Churchill, Sarah *see* Marlborough
Churchill, Winston: and Waugh, 507
Churchyard, Thomas, **179**; *Churchyardes Chippes*, 179; 'Dollfull Discourse', 179
Cibber, Colley: *The Careless Husband*, 339–40
Cibber, Susanna Maria, 206
Cibber, Theophilus, 200
Cicero, 109, 282; and Hume, 353; and Jonson, 282; dialogue, 162
cinema *see* film
circuses: American, 660
Cirlot, J.E., 759
Citashe, I.W.W., 694
the city, 11; and Australian literature, 721, 726, 733–4; in literature, 456; Victorian, 490; and women writers, 511, 627
civilization: and nature, Romantic period, 389
Cixous, Hélène, 13, 787
Clanvowe, John *see The Book of Cupid*
Clare, John, **391**; and Byron, 391; and Hardy, 441–2; poetry, 391; prose, 391; sonnets, 178; *Child Harold*, 391; *Don Juan a Poem*, 391; 'Now is Past', 391
Clarendon, Edward Hyde, earl of, **343**; 'Concerning Education', 343; dialogues, 343; *History of the Rebellion*, 343; 'Of the Want of Respect due to Age', 343
Clark, J.P.: and Yeats, 677; English usage, 674; war poetry, 677; *Casualties*, 677; 'The Casualties', 677; 'Dirge', 677; 'Night Song', 677
Clark, L.D., 539
Clark, Manning, 722
Clarke, Austin, 574
Clarke, Charles and Mary Cowden, 473
Clarke, Marcus, 738; *For the Term of His Natural Life*, 738; 'An Up-Country Township', 731
class *see also* middle class, working class; and literature, 514; Elizabethan England, 254–5; femininity and, 785; feminism and, 19th C, 419; language and, 64, 475–6; Victorian period, 453, 475–6, 490; and Browning, 426; and Conan Doyle, 471; and Hardy, 468; and Shakespeare, 212–13; and Wordsworth, 395
classical: allusions, Faulkner, 637; authors, and Pound, 619; myth, and Beckett, 555; rhetoric, and English prose, 162; sources, of 17th C poetry, 282, 290, 291
classicism: 17th C, 318–19; Browning's, 430
Clay, John, 350
Cleasby, Richard, 93
Cleland, John: *Fanny Hill*, 376
Clemens, Samuel *see* Mark Twain
Cleveland, John, 289, 302
Cliff-Lubwa p'Chong *see* p'Chong
Clive, Kitty, 206
Close, Francis, 490–1
closure *see* endings
The Cloud of Unknowing, 108, 126, 127, 128
Clough, Arthur Hugh, 416, 420, 433; and Rome, 476
Clouts, Sydney, 700; *Collected Poems*, 700
clowns, 494
Clyomon and Clamydes, 256
Cobb, Humphrey: *Paths of Glory*, 638
Cobbett, William: *A Grammar of the English Language*, 30–1
Cobden, Richard, 490

Coetzee, John, 686, **697–9**, 700; *In the Heart of the Country*, 698; *The Life and Times of Michael K*, 699; *Waiting for the Barbarians*, 698, 699
Cohen, Herman, 767
Cohen, Leonard, 748, 750–1
Cole, G.D.H., 483
Coleman, 77
Coleman, Emily Holmes: *The Shutter of Snow*, 632
Colenso, John William, Bishop, 690
Coleridge, Mary Elizabeth, 418
Coleridge, Samuel Taylor, 7, 14, **397–8**, 622, 645, 768, 780; and Berryman, 611; and Erasmus Darwin, 398; and Hazlitt, 413; and Homer, 398; and James, 602; and Pope, 358; and Wordsworth, 391, 397; and Yeats, 568; and commerce, 319; and Indian religion, 14; and millenarianism, 397; and philosophy, 387; and revolution, 397; as critic, 177; influence on 20th C poets, 564; language, 388; linguistic theory, 387; modernity, 387, 389; notebooks, 397; on Bunyan, 340; poetry, 397–8; politics, 17; *The Ancient Mariner*, 398, 440; philosophy and, 389; *Biographia Literaria*, 397, 398; 'The British Stripling's War Song', 568; *Christabel*, 398; 'Kubla Khan', 398; *Lyrical Ballads*, 602; *The Plot Discovered*, 398; 'Religious Musings', 398
Coleridge, Sara, 398
Colie, Rosalie, 293
collage: and Joyce, 531
College, Stephen, 338
Collenuccio, Pandolfo: and Wyatt, 164
Collier, Jeremy, 209; and Dryden, 324
Collins, John Churton, 479
Collins, Wilkie, **455–6**; and Marcus Clarke, 738; and Farah, 685; and gemology, 455; and science, 454; *The Moonstone*, 455
Collins, William (18th C), **363–4**; *Ode on the Poetical Character*, 364; *Ode to Evening*, 363–4; *Persian Eclogues*, 364
Collins, William (19th C): 'Memoirs of a Picture', 455–6
Collodi, Carlo: and Charyn, 653; *Pinocchio*, 653
Collymore, Frank, 704
Colman, Benjamin: sermons, 594
Colman, George: and David Garrick, *The Clandestine Marriage*, 5
colonial literature, 765; African, 666; American prose, 593; Australian, 724; South African, 690, 693, 694–5, 699
colonialism *see also* imperialism; and 20th C writers, 506–7; Australia, 736; and Caribbeans in exile, 703–4; and feminism in Africa, 672; and language, 668; postcolonial crisis, 666; and propaganda, 493–4; and Conrad, 507, 515–16; and Forster, 507; and Lessing, 694–5; and Naipaul, 709; and Paton, 689; and Rhys, 710, and Scott, 507; and Selvon, 711; and Twain, 507
Colonna, Francesco: *Hypnerotomachia Poliphili*, 166
colour symbolism: in Fitzgerald, 634
colour terms: OE, 54
Colum, Mary: and Joyce, 531
Columba, 74
Columbanus: penitential, 20
Colyns, John, 118
Combe, Thomas, 229
comedia suelta, 342
comedy, 532 *see also* character types, humour; 16th C, 240–1; and 20th C drama, 14; female characters, 663; Jewish-American writers, 628; Renaissance drama, 257; Restoration, 108; romantic, 180; Wakefield cycle, 133; Amis, 503; Ashbery, 611; Austen, 409; Bellow, 659; Chaucer, 144–5; Conrad, 517; Forster, 524; Fry, 581–2; Jonson, 264; Joyce, 530; Lowry, 556, 753; Nichols, 583; p'Bitek, 682; T.F. Powys, 547; Pym, 558; Shakespeare, 203, 209–10, **216–19**; Trevor, 562; Woolf, 537
Comestor, Petrus, 111; *Historia Scholastica*, 129
comics: for girls, 786; girls', 786
commedia dell'arte: and grotesque in Dickens, 456; and Jonson, 240
commentary: in editions, 238
Common, Jack: autobiographical fiction, 503
Common Conditions, 256
Common Prayer as Read by the Late Mr. Garrick, 369
Commonwealth (17th C): entertainments, 322
Commonwealth (20th C): and English literature, 669, 714

communication: literary and non-literary, 776–7
communism: and Shaw, 586
community: in Scottish novels, 505
community theatre, 576; Australian, 728
comparative literature, 16
complementizers: in Black English, 37
compositors, 2, 238; and Shakespeare, 191, 194, 195; and Thackeray, 455
compounded words, 44
Compton-Burnett, Ivy, **542**; dialogue, 12
computers: in indexing, 342; in linguistics, 50, 53, 64–5, 79; in literary analysis, 770; in stylistics, 481
Comte, Auguste, 690; and G. Eliot, 464
the con: in contemporary literature, 598, 793
concordance compilation: computer programs for, 770
Condillac, Etienne, abbé de, 34, 792; and Thoreau, 595
condition-of-England novel: Forster, 501
conditionals: in English, 58
conduct books: 18th C, women's gossip in, 352
Confederation poets: Canadian, 757, 758
confessional poetry, 610
confidence man, 598, 793
conformity, 10–11
Congreve, William, 347; and Dryden, 326; and Fielding, 342; and the novel, 342; librettos, 337; lyrics, 337; plays, 337–8; *Incognita*, 342; *The Judgement of Paris*, 338; *The Old Bachelor*, 337; *Semele*, 338; *The Way of the World*, 337
conjunctions: OE, 47
Conley, Verena: and Derrida, 783; letters, 783
Connell, Norreys: and Yeats, 566
connoisseurship: 18th C, 354
Conrad, Joseph, 504–5, **514–18**; and Carlyle, 518; and C. Darwin, 516; and Dostoevsky, 516(2); and Dryden, 325; and Faulkner, 637; and Ford, 521–2; and Gordimer, 698; and Hawthorne, 517; and Sartre, 516; and colonialism, 507; and fetishism, 515–6; and imperialism, 507; and modernism, 501–2; and racism, 673; and satire, 5; letters, 673; sources, 516, 517, 518; *Almayer's Folly*, 518; *Chance*, 517–18; *Heart of Darkness*, 501, 515, 517, 518, 673, 771; 'Karain', 516; *Lord Jim*, 501, 515, 516; *The Nigger of the 'Narcissus'*, 501, 515, 517, 518; *Nostromo*, 451, 501, 514, 515–16, 518; 'An Outpost of Progress, 517; *A Personal Record*, 518; *The Rescue*, 515; 'The Return', 516, 517; *Romance*, 518; *The Rover*, 516; *The Secret Agent*, 517; 'The Secret Sharer', 518; *Typhoon*, 517; *Under Western Eyes*, 516–17, 518; *Victory*, 518
conspiracy: novels of, 648
Constable, John: and Wordsworth, 395; *The Gleaners*, 395
'Constantia Munda': on Joseph Swetnam, 277
Constantine, Murray: and Orwell, 545; *Swastika Night*, 545
Conti, Natale, 314
'controversy': genre of, 275–6
conversation: language of, 13; manuals, 18th C, 352; narratives, 593
convict narratives: Australian, 721
Cook, James, 355
Cooke, John: and Lording Barry, 244; *Greene's Tu Quoque*, 244
Cookson, Catherine, 508
Coolidge, Calvin, 196
Cooper, Anthony Ashley *see* Shaftesbury, Earl of
Cooper, Edith *see* Michael Field
Cooper, James Fenimore, 589, 590–1; and Alencar, 594
Coover, Robert, 751; *The Adventures of Lucky Pierre*, 12; 'Spanking the Maid', 655
Copland, Robert, 162
Coppergate helmet, 71–2
copula: in Black English, 37
copying: Victorian, 475
copyright, 508
Coquelin, Benoit-Constant, 496
Corn Laws: and Browning, 428
Corneille, Pierre: tragicomedy, 258
Cornish: Anglo-Cornish phonology, 38
Cornish *Ordinalia* trilogy, 131
Corpus Christi plays, 131
Corpus Glossary, 79
correspondence: 20th C, 4; Clift family, 49; Collier family, 352; courses, Australian, and literature, 723–4; editing, 3, 4; Elizabethan, 3, 166
Corso, Gregory, 611
Cortázar, Julio: 'Las babas del diabolo', 18, 19
cosmopolitanism: and Melville, 598

Costello, Louisa Stuart: 'The Funeral Boat', 434
Cotgrave, Randle: Dictionary, 32
Cotton, Charles, 334; 'Contentation', 334; 'An Elegie', 334
Coulmann, Jean Jacques, 399
Coulter, John, 761; diaries, 761
'country-house ethos', 349–50
Court de Gebelin, Antoine: and Thoreau, 595
covenant theology: and Milton, 301
Covent Garden Drollery, 325
Coventry Plays, 164; *Parliament of Heaven*, and Milton, 300–1; Smiths', 134
Covici, Pascal: and Steinbeck, 642; letters, 642
Coward, Noel: and Beckett, 581; *Private Lives*, 581
Cowley, Abraham, 289, 318; lyric style, 280; Pindaric odes, 274
Cowley, Malcolm: and Hemingway, 640
Cowper, William, 12, 361, **367**; letters, 367; prose, 367; *Lines Written during a Period of Insanity*, 367
Cox, Edward William: journalism, 486
Cozzens, James Gould, 646; diaries, 646; *Guard of Honor*, 646
Craig, Gordon, 577; and actors as puppets, 496
Crane, Hart, 608, 610, 611, 612; and K.A. Porter, 642; *The Bridge*, 609, 612
Crane, Ralph, 245
Crane, Stephen, 600; *The Red Badge of Courage*, 9, 626
Crashaw, Richard, 288; and visual arts, 279; lyric style, 280; poetry, **289**; 'St Mary Magdalene; or, The Weeper', 289; 'Sospetto d'Herode', 278, 289
Crawford, Isabella Valancy, 757–8; *Malcolm's Katie*, 757–8
creation: and interpretation, 15, 775–6
Creeley, Robert, 611, 648; *The Gold Diggers*, 648; *The Island*, 648; *Listen*, 648; *Mabel. A Story*, 648; *Presences*, 609–10
creole, 25; creolistics, 24, 36–8; writing, 681, 712–13, 713
crime: in Shakespeare, 220–1
crime story, 18, 508, 509–10, 793 *see also* detective fiction
crisis: literature of, 501
crisis in English literature, 762–3; and Northern Ireland, 506
criticism: function, 790–1
critics: Victorian, 475
Croce, Benedetto, 622, 768; and Cary, 541
Cromwell, Oliver: letters, 484
Cronin, Jeremy, 686
Croniques de Normandie, 181
Cross, Richard: and Southerne, 336
cross-cultural images, 706
cross-dressing: Shakespeare, 213
Crowne, John: plays, **338**; *City Politiques*, 338; *Justice Buisy*, 338; *The Married Beau*, 321; *Sir Courtly Nice*, 338
Crozier, Lorna, 745
cubism: and Nichol, 749; and Joyce, 531
Cudworth, Charles, 347
Culler, Jonathan, 62, 731, 768
culture: conflict, Africa, 666; Conrad, 515; of criticism, 769; 'elite' and popular, 793; theories of, 606
cummings, e.e., 10, 608, 611, **612**, 659, 661; *Him*, 661; *Hist Whist*, 612
Cunningham, J.V., 608, 609
Cursor Mundi, 123
Cusa, Niccolò de: and Traherne, 333
Cusack, Dymphna, 727
Custance, Olive: and Lord Alfred Douglas, 479
Cynewulf: and *Christ II*, 96
Czechoslovakia: Australian writing in, 725
Dabydeen, David: poems, 713; *Slave Song*, 713
dadaism: and Joyce, 531; and Pound, 621; and W.C. Williams, 625
D'Aguiar, Fred, 712
Dallas, Eneas Sweetland: *The Gay Science*, 484–5
Dallington, Sir Robert, 166, 277; *Hypernotomachia. The Strife of Love in a Dreame*, 166
D'Alpuget, Blanche, 734
Daly, Augustin: *A Flash of Lightning*, 492; *Horizon*, 492; *Love on Crutches*, 492
Dampier, William: *Voyages Round the World*, 724
dance: medieval, 146
dance of death: in Shakespeare, 221
Dangor, Achmat, 686
Daniel, 91, 91–2
Daniel, Roger (printer), 243
Daniel, Samuel, 166, 177; and Pope, 360; and Edward Seymour, 179; and

Shakespeare, 228; and Samuel Sheppard, 290–1; and Robert Sidney, 171; letters, 281; poetry, **281**; sonnets, 178; *Delia*, 281; *Musophilus*, 228; *Tethys' Festival*, 272; *Works* (1601), 281
Daniel Press of Oxford, 488
Danquah, Mabel Dove, 673(2)
Dante Alighieri: and Sherwood Anderson, 633; and Chaucer, 141–2, 154–5; and Conrad, 517; and T.S. Eliot, 570, 571; and James, 603; and Joyce, 529; and Lowry, 556; and Sangster, 757; and Waugh, 551; and America, 605; and English poetry, 439, 564–5; and Pre-Raphaelites, 489; *Divine Comedy*, 154–5, 517, 565, 571; *Inferno*, 633; *La Vita Nuova*, 489
Danti, Vincenzio, 313
Darbishire, Helen, 304
Dark, Eleanor, 727
Darling, Michael, 754
Darmstadt: Shakespeare productions in, 203
Darras, Jacques, 518
Darwin, Charles and Darwinism, 490; and E. Brontë, 461; and Conrad, 516; and Woolf, 536; and London, 631; and Victorian literature, 453
Darwin, Erasmus: and Coleridge, 398
Daryush, Elizabeth, 565
Das, Kamala: 'Tomorrow', 717
Daubeny, Peter, 579
Daunt, Marjorie, 142
Davenant, Sir William: and Milton, 312; *Gondibert*, 312; *Salmacida Spolia*, 273; and Dryden, *The Tempest*, 329
Davids, Jennifer, 687
Davidson, Arthur: and the *DNB*, 480
Davidson, Michael, 609
Davie, Donald, 177, 574–5
Davies, Charles M. (spiritualist): as journalist, 486
Davies, Margaret Llewelyn: and Woolf, 535
Davies, Robertson, 747, 750, 751, **754**; *At My Heart's Core*, 761; *Fifth Business*, 754
Davis, Walter, 775
Davison, James William: music criticism, 485
Dawe, Bruce, 729, 730
Day, John: *Certaine Notes, Set Forth in Foure and Three Parts*, 166
Day, Thomas: and children's literature, 352; and noble savage, 344; *History of Little Jack*, 345; *Sandford and Merton*, 344
Day Lewis, Cecil, 573
death: and Chaucer, 150; of a child, 282; in drama, 579; and Johnson, 374; and Sterne, 383; thanatography, 781
Decadence, 447; and Hopkins, 445; Metcalf, 756
deceit, 18–19
deception, 18–19
deconstruction, 396, 553, 591, 751, 763, 764, 766, 777–84; Dryden, 327; Pynchon, 651; D.G. Rossetti, 440; Spenser, 174; and African literature, 671; and Marxism, 792
Defoe, Daniel, **372**, 452; and Banfield, 737; and Farah, 685; and Olaudah Equiano, 674–5; and Australia, 724; and country-house ethos, 349, 350; and *A Vindication of the Press*, 372; characterization, 341–2; language, 372; novels, **376–7**; pamphlets, 372; *Caledonia*, 356–7; *Colonel Jack*, 11; *Journal of the Plague Year*, 372, 377; *Moll Flanders*, 372, 377, 685; *The Review*, 372, 376; *Robinson Crusoe*, 11, 371, 372, 377, 674; *Roxana*, 11, 372, 377
Sir Degarré, 117
Deighton, Len, 509
deixis, 568
Dekker, Thomas, 237, 254, 270; and Massinger, 270; and sexual double standard, 258–9; concordance, 247; sexual puns in, 246; *The Shoemakers' Holiday*, 242; and Massinger, *The Virgin Martyr*, 270; and Middleton, *The Roaring Girl*, 245, 270
De La Mare, Walter, 565; 'Please to Remember', 565
Delaney, Shelagh, 578; *A Taste of Honey*, 579
de la Serre, Jean Puget: and *Manchester al mondo*, 278
Deleuze, Gilles, 62, 762, 767, 768, 797; and Orwell, 544; *Anti-Oedipe*, 544; *La Bergsonisme*, 768; *Différence et répétition*, 768
de Lisser, H.G., 708
Delius, Anthony, 687
Deloney, Thomas: fiction, 255
de Man, Paul, 393, 412, 768, 769, **778–9**, 792; 'allegory of reading', 396; 'Semiology and Rhetoric', 778

de Mille, James: and Samuel Butler, 752; poetry, 757; 'Class Poem of 1854', 757; *Strange Manuscript found in a Copper Cylinder*, 752
demonic: in Wordsworth, 396
Demuth, Charles: and W.C. Williams, 625(2)
Denham, Sir John: and Bacon, 292; and commerce, 319; 'Natura Naturata', 307
Dennis, John: and Congreve, 337
deontic words, 55
Deor, 94
Depression, 659; and Purdy, 653
De Quincey, Thomas, **411–12**, 478; and Hazlitt, 413; as autobiographer, 411–12; essays, 412; on language, 412; *Confessions of an Opium Eater*, 411–12, 413
Derby, Alice, Dowager Countess of, 165–6
Derham, Dr William: and Swift, 372
Derrida, Jacques, 3, 21, 464, 545, 581, 594, 621, 762, 766, 767, 769, **777–84**; and Hardy, 783; and Hegel, 768; and Heidegger, 783–4; and Pound, 620; and Wittgenstein, 791; and Wordsworth, 393, 396; and *différance*, 765; and German criticism, 7; and psychoanalysis, 797; and sexuality, 596; letters, 783; *La Carte postale*, 532, 781, 782; 'Devant la loi', 769; 'Fors', 781; 'Géopsychanalyse', 783; *Glas*, 779–80; *Of Grammatology*, 768; *The Origin of Geometry*, 768; *Positions*, 770; *Signsponge*, 762, 780, 781; 'Télépathie', 781, 783; *Writing and Difference*, 768
Desani, G.V., 714, 720
Descartes, René, 275, 767, 779; and Joyce, 533; Cartesian novel, 789; *Discourse on Method*, 21
The Descent into Hell (*The Harrowing of Hell*), 81
Deschamps, Eustache, 106; and Chaucer, 140; *L'Art de Dictier*, 159
descriptio, 141
detective fiction, 18, 509, 510 *see also* crime story; American, 644; and Collins, 455; and modernism, 631; as satire, 510; women writers, 511
Deverell, Rex: *Boiler Room Suite*, 761
the devil, 81, 132, 147, 164, 256–7, 259
Devon: dialect in, 37
Devreint, Eduard, 201
Dewey, John, 626
Dexter, John, 268
Dhlomo, H.I.E., 694; *The Girl Who Killed to Save*, 693
Dhlomo, R.R.R., 687
Dhuoda, 107
dialect: poetry, Caribbean, 711, 712–13; theatre, Canadian, 761
dialectology, 36–8
dialects, 25, 38–40
dialogue: in education, 16th C, 161; Milton, 313; Waugh, 551; women's gossip in 18th C novels, 352; Renaissance, 161
Dialogues: OE, 67
diary: as fiction, 513
Dick, Philip K., 655
Dickens, Charles, 452, 453, **456–61**, 472, 515; and T.S. Eliot, 571, 614; and Gissing, 469; and Jolley, 742; and Kipling, 507; and Melville, 598; and Nabokov, 649; and Ruskin, 476; and Scott, 405, 406; and Shakespeare, 458; and Shaw, 586; and Tennyson, 459; and Patrick White, 739; and copying, 475; and the grotesque, 456–7; and the occult, 459; and poverty, 452; and science, 454; and stylistic dualism, 476; and the uncanny, 457; and visions, 458; as father, 452; as lecturer, 476; early fiction, 457; personality in novels, 454; prose style, 65(2); visual imagination in novels, 476; Autobiographical Fragment, 458–9; *American Notes*, 458; *Barnaby Rudge*, 458; *Bleak House*, 454, 459–60, 598, 796; *The Chimes*, 458; *David Copperfield*, 406, 452–3, 458; *Dombey and Son*, 458, 571, 614; *Great Expectations*, 406, 460, 742, 771, 794; *Hard Times*, 460, 476; *Little Dorrit*, 451, 460; *Martin Chuzzlewit*, 458, 487–8; *The Mystery of Edwin Drood*, 65, 461; *The Old Curiosity Shop*, 458; *Oliver Twist*, 458; *Our Mutual Friend*, 461; *Pickwick Papers*, 450, 454, 457–8, 486; *A Tale of Two Cities*, 460; *The Uncommercial Traveller*, 461
Dickey, James, 607(2), **612–13**, 627, 653; *Deliverance*, 613, 653; 'The G.I. Can of Beets, the Fox in the Wave, and the Hammers over Open Ground', 613; *Night Hurdling*, 612

Dickinson, Emily, 592, 593, 608(2), 610, 611(2)
dictionaries, 31–2, 56–7 *see also* lexicography; ME, 55; OE, 54, 67, 78–9; dictionary-structures, and metaphor, 775–6; etymology, 56; nicknames, 61; proverbs, 4; slang, 55
Dictionary of National Biography, 15, 473, **480**
Diderot, Denis, 377, 380
Dido and Aeneas story, 174
'différance', 762, 765, 784
Digby, Kenelm Henry: and medievalism, 474; *Broad Stone of Honour*, 474
Digby, Robert: letter from Pope, 359
Digby *Mary Magdalen*, 134
Dilthey, Wilhelm, 769
dime novels, 627
Di Michele, Mary, 760
Dingelstedt, Franz, 201
Diogenes: and Cosmopolitanism, 598
'directionism', 477
directors: and actors, 202, 204, 577; film, 513; theatre, 495, 576, 577, 580, 584
disbelief: literature of, 773
discourse, 52–3; analysis of Johnson, 374; analysis and Stein, 632; discursive criticism, **788–94**; order of, 792; politics of, 792
disorder: and Naipaul, 709–10
disputed authorship *see* authorship, disputed
Disraeli, Benjamin: and Morris, 481; novels, 450; *Sybil*, 481
D'Israeli, Isaac, 340
dissemination of texts, 793
dissenters: and Defoe, 377; and Godwin, 376
'distraction', 764
divorce: and Milton, 311
Dixon, John: and Spenser, 175
Dixon, Richard Watson, 446
Dixon, Stephen, 629
Dobell, Bertram, 473; journals, 473
Dobson, Austin: and Pound, 621
Doctorow, E.L.: and jeremiad tradition, 628
Dodd, William: and Johnson, 374
Domesday Book: and place names, 59, 60
Domett, Alfred, 426
Dominican literature, 704
Dominion Drama Festival, 760
Don Juan legend: and Walcott, 713
Donaldson, E. Talbot, 114
Donato, Eugenio, 781
Donatus, 111
Donker, Ad, 687
Donne, John, 5, 12, 278, **282–5**, **293**, 363; and Gombauld, 284; and Herbert, 285; and Wotton, 285; and the Bible, 285; and Jesuits, 289; and riddles, 65; and visual arts, 279; and *The Witch of Edmonton*, 245; biography of, 160; imagery, 397; letters, 285; poetry, **282–5**; prose, 284, **293**; religious prose, 284; satire, 284; sermons, 108, 283, 285, 293; sonnets, 178, 283; sources, 284, 293; style, prose, 63; verse epistles, 285; *Anniversaries*, 283, 284, 293; 'The Bait', 279; *Biathanatos*, 293; 'The Canonization', 284(2); *Devotions*, 283, 293; *Elegies*, 282, 284; *Epigrams*, 283–4; 'Fall of a Wall', 284; 'A Funeral Elegy', 283; 'Good Friday. 1613', 283; *Holy Sonnets*, 283, 284–5; *La Corona*, 279, 283; 'Nocturnal upon St. Lucy's Day', 284; *Paradoxes*, 285; *Poems* (1649), 283; *Satires*, 284; *Seventeenth Meditation*, 245; *Songs and Sonnets*, 282, 283–4; 'A Valediction: Forbidding Mourning', 284, 335; 'A Valediction: of Weeping', 283; 'Witchcraft by a Picture', 284
Donno, Elizabeth Story, 291
Doolittle, Hilda *see* H.D.
Doone, Rupert, 577
doppelgänger: Beckett, 580
Doran, Madeleine, 216
Dorman-Smith, 'Chink': and Hemingway, 640
Dorn, Edward, 607, 609; *Gunslinger*, 659
Dorothea, Saint: and Victorian writers, 444
Dos Passos, John, **641**; *The Big Money*, 641; *1919*, 641; *U.S.A.*, 641; 'Vag', 641
Dostoevsky, Fyodor Mikhailovich, 769(2), 795; and Bellow, 652; and Conrad, 516(2); and Patrick White, 739; and Nigerian war novel, 678; *The Brothers Karamazov*, 516, 652; *Crime and Punishment*, 516; *The Devils*, 516
double negatives, 30, 49
double plot: Shakespeare, 222
doubleness: Milton, 315
doubles: Beckett, 580
doubling, 198, 244, 249, 635, 649
Douglas, Lord Alfred, 479

Douglas, Evelyn *see* Barlas, John
Douglas, Gavin, 121
Douglass, Frederick, 763; 'The Heroic Slave', 605
Douts, Christine, 687
Dowland, John: and Herbert, 287
Downing, Andrew Jackson: and Thoreau, 595
Dowson, Ernest, **447–8**; and Sayle, 447–8
Doyle, Arthur Conan, 474; criticism, 479; on Carlyle, 479; 'The Musgrave Ritual', 771; *The Sign of Four*, 471
D'Oyly Carte company, 497
Drabble, Margaret, 547, **562–3**; *The Garrick Year*, 563; *The Middle Ground*, 563; *The Needle's Eye*, 563; 'A Voyage to Cythera', 563
drama: 12 *see also* actors and acting, performance, theatre; ME, 18, 129–35; pre-1558, 164–5; Renaissance, **237–73**; Tudor court, 164; Jacobean, 21; 17th C, **320–3**, **334–40**, 405; 18th C, **368–9**; Victorian, 456, **492–9**; 20th C, 14, 513, **576–88**, **660–4**; American, 659, **660–4**; Australian, 726; Canadian, 760–1; Caribbean, 713; East African, 682; French, and Scott, 405; Indian English, 715; pantomime in Dickens, 456; South African, 688, 693, 696–7; West African, 674; and comedy, 14; and the novel, 321; licensing, 18th C, 368–9; off-Broadway, 659
Drama Centre, 577
dramatic monologue, 416; Browning, 427, 428–30, 435; Housman, 447; Swinburne, 437; Tennyson, 435; Victorian, 435
dramatic theory, 210
Draper, Elizabeth: and Sterne, 384
Draudt, Manfred, 191
Drayton, Michael, 178, **179**; and Pope, 360; and Robert Sidney, 171; poetry, **280–1**; *Endimion and Phoebe*, 179, 281; *England's Heroicall Epistles*, 281; and Munday, Wilson and Hathaway, *1 Sir John Oldcastle*, 244
dreams: and Dickens, 458; and Thoreau, 595
The Dream of the Rood, 83, **92**
Dreiser, Theodore, 600, **631**; and self-made man, 591; *An Amateur Laborer*, 631; 'Butcher Rogaum's Door', 631; *Sister Carrie*, 600, 631
dressing rooms: Restoration theatre, 323
Drewe, Robert, 734
Drexelius, Jeremias: influence on English writers, 278
Driden, John: and Dryden, 324, 326
Droeshout, Martin, 196
Druids: and Drayton, 179, 280–1
Drummond, William Henry, 757–8
Drummond of Hawthornden, William: sonnets, 178
Drury, Lady Anne, 279
Drury, Elizabeth, 284
Dryden, John, 318, **324–30**, 345, 764; and Conrad, 325; and Fanshawe, 291, 327; and Johnson, 325; and Jonson, 325; and Milton, 327, 329; and Pope, 360; and Pound, 328; and Purcell, 346; and Scott, 405; and Shaftesbury, 328; and Shakespeare, 325; and the Bible, 327; and classical authors, 320, 325, 328–9; and commerce, 319; and 'metaphysical', 278; and music, 346; and noble savage, 344; and *Prologue to "Julius Caesar"*, 325; and tragicomedy, 323; autobiography in works, 324–5; elegies, 326–7; epigram on, 324; epilogues, 323; epistles, 326; language, 327; letters, 324; library, 324; plays, **329–30**; poetry, **325–9**; prose, **330**; religion, 327; reputation, 324; satire, 320, 330; translations, 325, 328–9; *Absalom and Achitophel*, 326, **327**; *Albion and Albanius*, 272, 346; *Alexander's Feast*, 328; *All for Love*, **329–30**; *Amphitryon*, 323, 325; *Annus Mirabilis*, 318, 319, 320; *Astraea Redux*, 327; 'Character of a Good Person', 326; *Cleomenes*, 325; *The Deist*, 328; *Discourse concerning Satire*, 330; *Don Sebastian*, 319, 325; *Eleonora*, 325, 328; *Fables Ancient and Modern*, 324; *The Hind and the Panther*, **328**; *The Indian Emperour*, 320; *Mac Flecknoe*, 326; *Marriage à-la-Mode*, 323; *Poems*(1701), 324; *Religio Laici*, **327–8**; *Song for St Cecilia's Day*, 346; *The State of Innocence*, 329; *To the Lady Castlemain*, 325–6; 'To the Pious Memory of . . . Mrs Anne Killigrew', 326, 328; *Tyrannick Love*, 321; and Davenant, *The Tempest*, 329
dualism: in Faulkner, 636; Styron, 653
duality: divided heroine, 502

Du Bartas, Guillaume Salluste, 278
Dublin: 19th C, 471; Abbey Theatre, 493, 566, 578, 587
Duchamp, Marcel: and W.C. Williams, 625(2)
Dudley *see* (1) North, Baron (2) Leicester, Earl of
Duff, J.D.: on Housman, 447
Duffy, Dennis, 751
Dufrenne, Mikel, 768
Dukes, Ashley, 577
du Maurier, Daphne: *Rebecca*, 785
Dunbar, William, **121**, 140; and satire, 5; *The Flyting of Dunbar and Kennedie*, 121; *The Golden Targe*, 121; *The Testament of Maister Andro Kennedy*, 121
Duncan, Robert, 607, 609
Duncan, Ronald: autobiographies, 18
Duncan, Sara Jeannette: *The Imperialist*, 752
Dunn, Nell, 578; *Steaming*, 579
Duns Scotus, John, 111
Dunton, John, 344
du Plessis, Menan, 686
Dürer, Albrecht: and Jarrell, 615
Durkheim, Émile, 468
Durrell, Laurence, 691
Duse, Eleonora, 495–6
Dutch: English translations into, 17th C, 277–8
Duwell, Martin, 731
Dyce, William: and Rome, 476
Dyche, Thomas and W. Pardon: *New General English Dictionary*, 32
Dystopian fiction, 520
Eadwine Psalter, 98–9
Eagleton, Terry, 381, 457, 789
Earle, John: and Locke, 344
The Earl of Toulouse, 117
East African literature, **679–86**
East European literature, 10
East Indian race: and Caribbean literature, 704
eastern religion: and Salinger, 648
Eastlake, Charles: and Rome, 476
Ebesham, William, 110
Ecce Lignum, 115
Eccles, Henry: Congreve settings, 337–8
Eccles, Mark, 195
Echeruo, Michael: English usage, 674
Echo, 272–3
Eco, Umberto, 768
Edgar, David, 577, 579
Edgeworth, Maria: and children's literature, 352; and Scott, 405; *Ormond*, 405
Edgeworth, R.L.: and children's literature, 352
editing, 237–9; Australian, 724; Chaucer, 136–7; Donne, 283; editorial method, 1, 3; Jonson, 283; old-spelling texts, 237; Pepys, 342; and performance, 190, 192; Shakespeare, 189–92
Edoo, Hossenjee, 681
education *see also* teaching; and Clarendon, 343; and Locke, 344; and Murdoch, 559; and Richardson, 379; and Adam Smith, 353; dialogue, use in 16th C, 161; theatre in, Canada, 760; Victorian, 491; women, 11
Edwardes, Richard: and *Common Conditions* and *Clyomon and Clamydes*, 256
Edwardianism, 500–1
Edwards, Jonathan, 593–4
Edwards, Philip, 191
Edwards, Sarah: spiritual narrative, 593
Egbert: penitentials, 76
Egerton, Sarah Fyge, 355
Egerton, Sir Thomas *see* Ellesmere, Baron
Egils Saga, 89
Egudu, Romanus, 670, 695
Egwugwu: in Igbo society, 675
Egyptology: Milton's, 302
Ehrenpreis, Irvin, 370
Ehrmann, Jacques, 412
Eich, Günter, 18
eikastike: and Milton, 303
Ekwall, Eilert, 80
Ekwensi, Cyprian: and sexism, 672; *The Drummer Boy*, 674
Elene, 65, 82, 83, 93(2)
Eliade, Mircea, 393, 768
Eliot, George, 452, **463–6**, 510; and Bunyan, 465; and James de Mille, 752; and Hardy, 465; and G.H. Lewes, 419; and Richardson, 381; and Scott, 406; and Florence, 511; and the historical novel, 450–1; and politics, 466; and religion, 465; and Rome, 489; and science, 454, 463–4, 465; on Dickens, 460; on Richardson, 484; notebooks, 466; personality in novels, 454; poetry, 418; *Adam Bede*, 12, 464; *Daniel Deronda*, 464, 466; *Felix Holt*, 464, 465; 'The Lifted Veil', 464; *Middlemarch*, 14–15, 454, 464, 465–6; *The Mill on the Floss*, 464, 465,

502; 'Miss Brooke', 465; *Romola*, 451, 464, 752; *Silas Marner*, 464
Eliot, T.S., 8, 177, 435, 518, 523, 531, 533, 536, **568–72**, 573, 606, 608, 610, 611, **613–14**, 616, 753; and Baudelaire, 564; and Browning, 416; and Guy Butler, 692; and Dante, 565, 605; and Ellison, 645; and Faulkner, 636; and Frazer, 571; and Gaddis, 650; and Kroetsch, 755; and Pascal, 572; and Pound, 571; and Shakespeare, 531; and Woolf, 535; and Indian writing, 714–15; and modernism, 541; and Romanticism, 390, 564; and Victorian poets, 435, 564; on Elizabethan poetry, 177; on tradition, 606; allusion, use of, 753; biography, 568, 570; civilizing influence, 573; critical writings, 177, 192, 207, 531, 569–70; dramatic monologues, 416; language, 569; letters, 568; plays, 577, 581; poetry, 568–72, 608, 610, 611; sources, 570, 571, 572, 614; translation of works by, 570–1; verse rhythms, 65; *After Strange Gods*, 571; 'Animula', 572; *Ash Wednesday*, 571–2; *Burnt Norton*, 572; 'Coriolan', 571; *Dry Salvages*, 572; *The Family Reunion*, 571, 572, 614; *Four Quartets*, 65, 565, 569, 572, 613, 614; *Gerontion*, 569; 'Hamlet', 531; *The Hollow Men*, 65, 572; 'Hysteria', 569; 'The Journey of the Magi', 571, 572; *The Love Song of J. Alfred Prufrock*, 571; *Murder in the Cathedral*, 571, 581; *Old Possum's Book of Practical Cats*, 581; 'The Rum Tum Tugger', 18; *Sweeney Agonistes*, 5, 581; *The Use of Poetry and the Use of Criticism*, 571; *The Waste Land*, 501, 564, 569, 570, 571–2, 613, 614, 645
Eliot, Valerie, 568
Elizabeth I, Queen of England: and Shakespeare, 196; and Spenser, 173, 174
Ellerman, Winifred *see* Bryher
Ellesmere, Sir Thomas Egerton, Baron, 165–6; and Daniel, 281; and Jonson, 282
Elliott, Robert C.: and satire, 5
Elliott, Sumner Locke, 743
Ellis, A.J., 31
Ellison, Harlan: essays, 657–8; *The Glass Test*, 657; *Sleepless Nights in the Procrustean Bed*, 657–8
Ellison, Ralph, 645, 706, 763; *Invisible Man*, 605, 645
elocution: and linguistics, 28; and Shakespeare, 200
Elyot, Thomas: *Defence of Good Women*, 275
emblems, 287–8 *see also* iconography; Cowper, 367; Hopkins, 445; Shakespeare, 222, 230, 234
Emecheta, Buchi, 672(2); and sexism, 672; and women, 686
Emerson, Ralph Waldo, 592, 594–5, 610, 624; and Dickinson, 592; and Frost, 615; and K.S. Pritchard, 726; photographs, 591; 'The Comic', 594–5; 'Immortality', 595; *Letters and Social Aims*, 595
empire *see* imperialism
empiricism: and Swift, 371
Empson, William, 177, 301, 575
encyclopaedia-structure: and metaphor, 775–6
endings, 784, 790; Austen, 410; Beckett, 580–1; Conrad, 518; G. Eliot, 465; T.S. Eliot, 501; Ford, 522; Forster, 501; Fowles, 561; Jonson, 264; Lawrence, 501; Milton, 315; Munro, 756; Orwell, 543; Shaffer, 585; Shakespeare, 208, 215, 224, 264; Shaw, 501; Steinbeck, 642; Twain, 598–9; Yeats, 566
Engel, Marian, 745, **755**; short stories, 755; *Bear*, 755; *The Glassy Sea*, 755; *Inside the Easter Egg*, 755
Engels, Friedrich, 502; *Letter to Miss Harkness*, 470
England: Australian writers in, 734; and Caribbean writing, 704; immigrants, 702, 711
English: engineering, 50, 66; teaching of, 13, 29, 35
English as foreign language, 13, 25
English language *see* language
English studies: in India, 714
Enlightenment: and Rousseau, 389; and Scott, 405
Enoch: Book of, 314
entertainment: seaside, 498
entertainments: Commonwealth (17th), 322
entrapment, 377, 386; McCullers, 606
epic: American, 605; and Carlyle, 478; texts, oral tradition, editing, 3, 4
epicureanism, 482

epilogues: Restoration, 319, 323
Épinal Glossary, 79
epiphany: and Joyce, 530
epistemology, 788
Epistola Cuthberti, 98
epistolary form: Richardson, 379–80
Equiano, Olaudah: and Defoe, 674–5; *The Interesting Narrative of Olaudah Equiano, or Gustavus Vassa, the African*, 674–5, 705
Erasmus, Desiderius, 162; and Spenser, 175; and folly, 210; dialogue, 162; *Enchiridion*, 175
Erfurt Glossary, 79
ergative constructions, 52
Erikson, Erik, 540, 596, 600
erotica: 18th C, 352, 376; H. Miller, 646; Nin, 646
escapism, 500
espionage, 509
essays: 20th C, 513; dramatic, and Howell, 600
Essays in Reform, 490
'Ester Sowernam': on Joseph Swetnam, 277
Etherege, George: plays, 335–6; *The Man of Mode*, 335
ethics: Price, 353
ethnic humour, 659
ethnic literatures: African, 669
ethnic minority writing: Australia, 725, 733
ethnic writing: Australian, 721, 726
ethnicity: in American fiction, 605
Eton: actors at, 249–50
etymology, 26, 56
Euphrosyne(1905), 534
Euripides: and Synge, 587; *Hecuba*, 587
Eurocentrism: African, 666, 668
Europe: and England, Victorian period, 476
European culture: and African literature, 670–1; and American life, 648; and Australian literature, 725; and Canadian literature, 748
Eustachio, Bartolommeo, 225
Evangelical Movement, 477, 490, 491
Evans, Bertrand, 205
Evans, David, 687
Evans, Donald: and Stevens, 623
Evans, G. Blakemore, 190
Evans, Joan: and Compton-Burnett, 542
Evans, Maurice, 204
Evelyn, John, 342–3; and commerce, 319; *English Grammer*, 30, 343
Everard, John: *The Divine Pymander of Hermes Mercurius Trismegistus*, 295; and Fairfax, 295
Everyman: and Joyce, 533
evil: and James, 602
evolutionism *see also* Darwin, Charles and Darwinism; and Victorian literature, 453
Ewbank, Inga-Stina, 209
exaggeration: in literature, 772
Examen Poeticum(1693), 326
Exeter Book, 81, 93–7
exile, 312, 703–4; in Caribbean writing, 705; in M. Clarke, 737; in Nortje, 696
existentialism: and Marcus Clarke, 737–8; and Shelley, 402
Exodus, 91
experimentalism, 503, 766
experimentation: and Nichol, 749; in America, 1960s, 629; Indian literature, 714; stylistic, Rushdie, 719–20; theatre, 661–2
expletive insertion, 46
explorers of Australia: journals, 724
Eyre, Edward John, 734–5; journals, 724
Ezekiel, Nissim, 717; *Hymns in Darkness*, 717; 'Night of the Scorpion', 715; *A Time to Change*, 717; 'Toast', 717
Fabian Society: and Wells, 519
fable *see* animal fable
fabliaux: and Chaucer, 138
fabulism: and Marianne Moore, 617
Fairbairn, Patrick: *The Typology of Scripture*, 14
Fairfax, Edward, 295
Fairfax, Thomas Lord: translations, 290
fairy tale: Bluebeard tale, 561; and Chaucer, 146; and Dickens, 461; and Fleming, 509; and Ford, 522; and Lawrence, 540; and C. Rossetti, 439
falconry: AS England, 83
fame: and Hemingway, 638
familiar letter: 17th C, 274
the family: and Austen, 410; and Bram Stoker, 471; and Angus Wilson, 503
family relationships, 537 *see also* father-son relationship; in Australian short story, 732; Dickens, 456; T.S. Eliot, 570; Hawthorne, 596; Joyce, 532; Lawrence, 540; Pinter, 584; Shakespeare, 213, 532; Shaw, 586
Fanon, Frantz, 672, 677; and Gordimer, 698
Fanshawe, Sir Richard: and Dryden, 291,

327; 'Ode Vpon occasion of His Majesties Proclamation in the Yeare 1630', 327
fantasy, 508–9, 510, 770, 784–5, 787; in Australian short story, 732; and femininity, 787; and Le Guin, 648; and mimesis, 510; and Murdoch, 559; and Orwell, 545; and C. Rossetti, 439; and Scott, 407; and D.M. Thomas, 562
Farah, Nuruddin, 666, **685–6**; *From a Crooked Rib*, 685; *A Naked Needle*, 685; *Sardines*, 685; *Sweet and Sour Milk*, 685
farce, 587; and Orton, 583
Farley, Walter, 604
Farmer, Philip José, 655
Farquhar, George, 257, 339; *The Beaux Strategem*, 339; *Love and a Bottle*, 339
Farr, Florence: and Yeats, 566
Farrell, J.G.: and Scott, 405
fascism: and literature, 18–19; and Pound, 618
Fastolf, Sir John, 110
The Fates of Men, 83
father: Dickens as, 452
father-son relationship *see also* family relationships; Dickens, 458; Shakespeare, 225; and Yeats, 566–7
Faulkner, William, 606, **635–8**, 657, 706; and Hemingway, 639; and Welty, 643; early reputation, 638; influences, 636, 637; journalism, 637; language, 635, 636; poetry, 636; *Absalom, Absalom,*, 636–7, 771, 779, 794; *As I Lay Dying*, 637; *A Fable*, 638; *Flags in the Dust*, 636; *Go Down, Moses*, 635, 637; *The Hamlet*, 636; *Light in August*, 636; 'The Lilacs', 636; *The Marble Faun*, 636, 638; *Mayday*, 636; *Mosquitoes*, 636; 'A Rose for Emily', 637–8; *Sanctuary*, 635, 636; *The Sound and the Fury*, 636; *The Unvanquished*, 636; *Vision in Spring*, 614, 636; 'Wash', 638; 'The Wishing Tree', 638
Faust legend, 259
Featley, Daniel: and Milton, 303; *The Dippers Dipt*, 303
Feidelson, Charles: *Symbolism in American Literature*, 591
Fellltham, Owen: and More, 161; and Vaughan, 288
female image: in Browning, 429
female romances, 510–11
feminine identity: Wroth, 276
femininity, 785; and Blake, 390; and Conrad, 518; and fantasy, 786; and Pope, 362; and Swift, 11
feminism, 764 *see also* women; 16th C, 161, 166–7; 17th C, 345; 18th C, 355–6; Victorian, 486; and Atwood, 749; and Cartland, 786; and Derrida, 783; and D. Green, 722; and Joyce, 531; and Orwell, 545; and Schreiner, 688, 690; and P. Smith, 691; and African literature, 666; and class, 19th C, 419; and colonialism in Africa, 672; and criticism, 790; and French criticism, 778; and image of woman in film, 786; and Marxism, 793; and racism, South Africa, 700; and the signature, 781; in Canada, 748–9; in France, 161
feminist criticism, 313, 462, 600, 762, **784–7**; of African literature, 672–3; of Austen, 407; of Browning, 430; of Coleridge, 398; of G. Eliot, 465; of Gaskell, 463; of Gissing, 470; of Milton, 313; of Nwapa, 678; of C. Rossetti, 438; of Schreiner, 688; of Shakespeare, 213, 228; and popular romantic fiction, 510; and psychoanalytic criticism, 418
feminist theatre, 578
feminist writers: 17th C, 277; E.B. Browning, 424, 425; Jewsbury, 486; Lessing, 560
Fennario, David: *Balconville*, 761
Fenollosa, Ernest: and Pound, 620
Fenton, James, 565
Ferguson, Adam, 34; and the Scottish Enlightenment, 353
Fergusson, Robert, **367–8**; and Burns, 368; *To the Principal and Professors of the University of St. Andrews, on their Superb Treat to Dr. Samuel Johnson*, 367–8
Ferlinghetti, Lawrence, 650
Ferrabosco, Alfonso: 'Come, my Celia', 240
Ferrers, George: *Mirror for Magistrates*, 255
festivals: Renaissance court, 271–2
Feuerbach, Ludwig: and G. Eliot, 464, 465–6
Fichte, Johann Gottlieb, 389
Ficino, Marsilio: and Drayton, 179; and Traherne, 333; dialogue, 162
fiction *see also* novel, prose; African, and structuralism, 763; bourgeois and working-class, 502; morality of, 654;

and story, 750; theory of, Smollett, 383; Victorian attitudes to, 452; in Victorian magazines, 452
'fictional author' tales, 655
fictions: apistic 773
'Field, Michael' (Katherine Bradley and Edith Cooper), 418
Fielding, Henry, 350, 372, **377–9**; and Congreve, 342; and Farah, 685; and Johnson, 374; and Wouk, 646; and latitudinarianism, 378; and the novel, 342; novels, **377–8**; periodical articles, 372; plays, 372; politics, 372; prose, **372**; *Amelia*, 376, **378–9**; *Joseph Andrews*, **377–8**; *Tom Jones*, 15, **378**
fifties (1950s): American, 657
film, 13, 18–19, 786–7, 792; and Agee, 658; and Burroughs, 649; and Greene, 552; and Griffiths, 582; and Mailer, 652; and Mwangi, 684–5; and Pinter, 584; and Steinbeck, 642; Australian, 725; critical techniques, 596; directors, 513; female subject in, 786–7
Filmer, Sir Robert, 276; 'In Praise of the Virtuous Wife', 276; *Patriarcha*, 276
films: of Australian novels, 728; of Greene, 551–2; of novels, 514, 551–2, 728; of Shakespeare, 199, 204; of Shaw, 586; screenplays, 604, 658; *The African Queen*, 658; *Blow-up*, 18; *Bonnie and Clyde*, 645; *Deliverance*, 613; *Perceval*, 204; *Star Wars*, 411
fin de siècle: and Joyce, 531
finance: and Dickens, 460–1; of opera, 17th, 346–7; of Restoration theatre, 339; in Victorian novels, 453
Finch, Anne *see* Winchilsea, Countess of
Findern family, 112, 139
Findley, Timothy, 748; *The Wars*, 733
Finnish: and English, 13
The Finnsburg Fragment, 84
First, Ruth, 688
Fish, Stanley, 763, 768, **774–5**, 785; and Browne, 293; and Hazlitt, 413; and Iser, 774; and reader-response theory, 773; 'prescriptivism', 62
Fisher, Ann (18th C grammarian), 30
Fishlake, Thomas, 128
Fitzgerald, Edward: and Carlyle, 484; letters, 484; *Rubaiyat of Omar Khayyam*, 438
Fitzgerald, F. Scott, **634–5**; and Dickey, 613; and Hemingway, 640; plays, 634; 'The Diamond as Big as the Ritz', 634; *The Great Gatsby*, 9, 634–5; *The Last Tycoon*, 634; *Save Me the Waltz*, 634; *Tender is the Night*, 626, 634; *The Vegetable*, 634
Fitzgerald, Scott, 602
FitzHerbert, Mary Cromwell: and Cotton, 334
FitzRalph, Richard, 111, 116, 147
Flaubert, Gustave, 781; and Joyce, 526–7, 529, 532; and Nigerian war novel, 678; and Pater, 482; and H.H. Richardson, 738; *Bouvard et Pécuchet*, 451; *Un Coeur Simple*, 771; *L'Éducation Sentimentale*, 451, 771, 789; *Madame Bovary*, 526–7; *La Tentation de Saint Antoine*, 482
Fleming, Ian, 509(2), 513, 627; *Casino Royale*, 509
Fletcher, John: and Jonson, 270; romantic comedy, 270; Spanish influence on, 258; *The Mad Lover*, 269, 270; *A Wife for a Month*, 245
Fletcher, John and Sir Francis Beaumont, 237–8, 256, 258, 269–70; *A King and No King*, 269–70; *The Maid's Tragedy*, 206, 256(2)
Fletcher, John and Philip Massinger: *Love's Cure*, 258
'Florence of Worcester': *Chronicon*, 111
Floris and Blauncheflur, 117
Flower, Desmond, 448
Foakes, R.A., 209, 249
focusing, 50
Fogle, Richard Harter, 16–17, 207
folk poetry: Caribbean, 712–13
folk-lore, 772; and 20th poets, 565; and Achebe, 675; black, and Hurston, 645; and Donne, 284; and Yeats, 587
folk-song: in Edwardian fiction, 501
folk-tale: and Dickens, 457; and Scott, 405
fool, 248; 'Pickleherring', 248; Restoration period, 322; in Shakespeare, 208, 232–3; Swift, 370
Foote, Samuel: *The Minor*, 369; *The Nabob*, 369
Forche, Carolyn, 607
Ford, Ford Madox, **521–2**; and Conrad, 521–2; and James, 521–2; and Wells, 521; and *The English Review*, 522; and impressionism, 501; and modernism, 501; on C. Rossetti, 438; *The Benefactor*, 522; *An English Girl*, 522; *The Fifth Queen*, 522; *The Good*

Soldier, 522; *Henry for Hugh*, 522; *Parade's End*, 521, 522; *The Rash Act*, 522
Ford, John, 207; *The Broken Heart*, 245; *'Tis Pity She's a Whore*, 242, 270
Foreman, Richard, 662
forgery *see also* hoaxes; by Chatterton, 364; Victorian period, 472
formalism, 771, 772–3; and structuralism, 773
Forster, E.M., 501, **524–5**, 533, 716; and colonialism, 507; and imperialism, 507; and racism, 507; criticism, 524; endings, 501; essays, 524; *Arctic Summer*, 524; *Howards End*, 501(2); 'The Ivory Tower', 524; *The Life to Come*, 525; *The Longest Journey*, 524; *Maurice*, 524, 525; *A Passage to India*, 507, 524; 'The Poems of Kipling', 524
Forster, John, 459
Forster, William, 722
fortune: 16th C, 255
Foster, David: and Australia, 725
Foucault, Michel, 7, 21, 762, 763(2), **764**, 768; and Dickens, 458; and Marxism, 792; and Nin, 646; and Stoker, 471; and censorship, 437; and female subject, 786; on Descartes, 767; paradigm shift, 766; *Madness and Civilization*, 435–6
Fowler, Alastair, 304
Fowles, John, 547, **561–2**; *The Collector*, 561; *The Ebony Tower*, 547; 'Eliduc', 562; *The French Lieutenant's Woman*, 504, 561–2; *Mantissa*, 561
Fox, W.J., 431
Foxe, John: and *1 Sir John Oldcastle*, 244; and Spenser, 175; *Actes and Monuments*, 172, 175
frame-analysis: and metafiction, 504
frame-tale, 500, 504, 519
France: Shakespeare productions in, 203
Frankfurt school, 788
Franklin, Benjamin, 589, 593; and language, 594
Franklin, John, 746
Franklin, Miles, 691, 726; *Cockatoos*, 726; *My Brilliant Career*, 728
Fratricide Punished, 201
Fraunce, Abraham, 166
Frayn, Michael: *Noises Off*, 581
Frazer, James George: and T.S. Eliot, 571; *The Golden Bough*, 571
Frederic, Harold: *The Damnation of Theron Ware*, 600
'free story', 512
Freedman, Gerald, 187
Freeman, E.A., 478
Frege, Gottlob, 791
French: fear of, 11; influence on Hume, 353
French culture: 20th C, 507
French Enlightenment: and Thoreau, 595
French language: influence on colonies, 668
French literary criticism, 765, 767
French literature: and American literature, 591; anti-semiticism in, 779–80; and Chaucer, 140; drama, 17th C, and Scott, 405; and Gass, 654
French Revolution: and language, 34
French Symbolism: and Brennan, 737; and Tennyson, 431
Freud, Sigmund, 21, 768, 779, **794–5**; and Bellow, 651, 652; and Conrad, 515, 517; and Dallas, 484–5; and Derrida, 781; and G. Eliot, 464; and Goethe, 783; and James, 602; and Joyce, 529; and Lawrence, 538; and Schreiner, 688; and Shakespeare, 230; and Shelley, 402; and Wordsworth, 392, 393, 395; and American innocence, 590; and chance, 782; and family romance, 539; and Indian philosophy, 716; and narratology, 794–5; and the uncanny, 457; on narcissism and fetichism, 515; epigraphs, 729; Oedipus theory, 796; proper name, 781; *Beyond the Pleasure Principle*, 771, 782, 794, 796; *The Interpretation of Dreams*, 796; 'The Uncanny', 602
Friedmann, Marion, 688
Friel, Brian: plays, 581; *The Freedom of the City*, 581; *Philadelphia Here I Come*, 581
Fries, Sigurd, 60
fringe theatre, 576, 579, 659, 661–2, 693, 727
Frithiof's saga, 478–9
frontier myth: America, 589–90
Frost, Robert, 15, 608, 611, **614–15**; and MacDiarmid, 574; and Romanticism, 390; and Edward Thomas, 65; language, 615; style, 65; *The Road Not Taken*, 65; 'West Running Brook', 574
Froude, J.A., 478; and Dominica, 704
Fry, Christopher, 581–2; *The Lady's Not for Burning*, 582; *A Phoenix Too*

Frequent, 581–2
Fry, Roger, 689–90, 765–6; and Lawrence, 541; and Woolf, 504, 537; *Vision and Design*, 537
Frye, Northrop, 8–9, 218, 257, 644, 740, **747**, 768; and Pound, 620; and Pratt, 759; and mimesis, 13; and poetry, 390; and Shakespeare criticism, 218
Fuchs, Daniel, 604
Fuentes, Carlos: and Poe, 594
Fugard, Athol, 686, 690, 691, 693, **696–7**, 700; and Beckett, 581; and Ngugi, 682; and Sophocles, 581; *The Blood-Knot*, 696; *Dimetos*, 696–7; *The Island*, 581; *A Lesson from Aloes*, 697; *'Master Harold' . . . and the Boys*, 697; *No-Good Friday*, 696; *Nongogo*, 696; *Statements*, 696; *Tsotsi*, 697
Fugard, Sheila, 698; *The Castaways*, 698
Fulgens and Lucres, 135
Fuller, Thomas: and More, 161
Fulwell, Ulpian: *Ars Adulandi; Or, The Art of Flattery*, 180
function of criticism, 790–1
Furnivall, Frederick James, 137, 271
Furphy, Joseph, 734; periodical contributions, 738; *Such is Life*, 729
Fuseli, Henry, 211
Fussell, Paul, 374
Fux, J.J.: *Gradus ad Parnassum*, 346
Gadamer, Hans-Georg, 767, 774; and reception theory, 7
Gaddis, William, 626, 650; influences, 650; *J.R.*, 650; *The Recognitions*, 650
Gag, Wanda, 604
Gainsford, Thomas: *Vox Spiritus; or, Sir Walter Rawleigh's Ghost*, 279
Gallagher, Tess, 607
Gallant, Mavis, 744, 750
gallows scenes: Elizabethan, 251
Galsworthy, John, 501, **520**, 582; *The Eldest Son*, 582; *Justice*, 582; *Loyalties*, 582; *The Skin Game*, 582; *Strife*, 582
Galt, John, 405–6; and Scott, 405–6; *Ringan Gilhaize*, 406
games: in Australian short story, 732; language, 765
Gammer Gurton's Needle, 240–1
Gandhi, Mahatma: and Indo-Anglian novelists, 716
Garber, Marjorie, 218
gardens: 18th C, 354, 359; in literature, 5, 12; and Pope, 359
Gardner, Erle Stanley, 509, 627; and Chandler, 644
Gardner, Helen: *Monkey Grip*, 728
Gardner, John, 654; *Grendel*, 654; *Mickelsson's Ghosts*, 654
Gardner, W.H., 443
Garioch, Robert: translations, 559
Garis, Howard R. (Victor Appleton), 604
Garland, Hamlin, 599; 'Rose of Dutcher's Coolly', 599
Garnett, Edward, 734
Garrick, David, 184, 200, 211, 246, 321–2, 369; portraits of, 369; and George Colman, *The Clandestine Marriage*, 5
Garth, Sir Samuel: edition of Ovid's *Metamorphoses*, 328
Gascoigne, George, 177, **179**; 'Gascoignes Good Morrow', 179; 'Gascoignes Good Nyghte', 179; *Princely Pleasure at Kenilworth*, 272–3
Gaskell, Mrs Elizabeth, 453, **463**, 472; and poverty, 452; *Cranford*, 463; *Mary Barton*, 451, 463; *North and South*, 451; *Sylvia's Lovers*, 451
Gaskell, Philip, 190
Gaskell, William, 463
Gass, William H., 18, 654, 751
gavenda: and Conrad, 516
Gawain-poet, **112–14**
Sir Gawain and the Green Knight, 108, **112–14**
Gay, John: *Dione*, 369
Gazdar, G., 52
Gell, Sir William: and Scott, 405
Gems, Pam, 578(2)
gender, 591, 627, 734 *see also* sex; and Angela Carter, 563; and Dickinson, 592; and Welty, 643; and Australian short story, 732; and genre, 465; and reader-text relationship, 776; and youth culture, 786; stereotypes, and Lawson, 735
genealogy: Faulkner, 637
generic criticism, 672
Genesis (OE), 82, 83, 91(2)
Genette, Gérard, 541
Geneva Bible, 2, 182–3
genre, 63, 229, 257, 408; analysis, 793; and gender, 465; and Hood, 475; in Orwell, 544; Renaissance literature, 280; history-play, 219; lyric, 280; nursery tale, 63; tragicomedy, 323
geology: Victorian, 491
Georg II, Duke of Saxe-Meiningen, 201

German: germanisms, in English, 56; influence on English language, 56, 57
German aesthetics, 389
German criticism, 389, 762, 774; and French criticism, 778
German Neoromanticism: and Brennan, 737
Germanic literatures, 668
Germany: English actors in, 248; Shakespeare productions in, 201, 202–3, 208
Gerritsen, Johan, 44
ghost stories: and Dickens, 459; in Edwardian period, 500
Gibbon, Edward: and Greece, 19
Gibbon, Lewis Grassic, 505, **549**; letters, 549; manuscripts, 549; *A Scots Quair*, 502, 505, 549; and MacDiarmid, *Scottish Scene*, 505
Gibbs, James, 353–4; *Book of Architecture*, 354
Gibson, Colin, 191
Gibson, Graeme, 745
Gide, André, 19, 779
Gielgud, John, 202, 576
Gifford, Don, 527
The Gifts of Men, 83
Gikuyu literature, 680; Ngugi, 669, 684
Gil, Alexander, 308
Gilbert, Sandra M., 672
Gilbert, Stuart, 526, 530
Gilbert, W.S. and Sullivan, 497; *Ruddigore*, 497; *Trial by Jury*, 497
Gildas, 73–4
Gilpin, John: and Austen, 410; *Observations*, 410
Ginsberg, Allen, 14, 608
Giorgione, Giorgio Barbarelli: and Sidney, 169
Giradoux, Jean, 19, 779
Giraldi, Lilio Gregorio, 314
Girard, René, 776
Gismond of Salerne, 268
Gissing, George, **469–70**; and Dickens, 469; and James, 469–70; and Johnson, 469; and Wells, 519; essays, 469; *Born in Exile*, 470; *A Life's Morning*, 469; *New Grub Street*, 469–70; *The Odd Women*, 470
Githae-Mugo, Micere, 665
Glanvill, Joseph: and Locke, 344
Glasgow, Ellen, **643**; language, 643; *A Certain Measure*, 643; 'Dare's Gift', 643
Glassco, John, 744; autobiography, 745
Glossa Ordinaria, 122
glossaries, 80
glosses, 80; and Chaucer, 139; ME, 105; OE, 54, 79, 83, 101(2)
glottogenesis, 34
Glover, Richard, 350
Gluck, Louise, 626
gluttony, 119; and Chaucer, 150
gnosticism, 643–4; and Burroughs, 649
God: nature of, and poetry, 611
Godfrey, David, 750–1, 756; 'River Two Blind Jacks', 756
Godwin, Mary: and children's literature, 352
Godwin, William, **386**, 389, 397; and children's literature, 352; biography, 376; diaries, 386; novels, 386; political writing, 386; *Caleb Williams*, 386; *Damon and Delia*, 386; *Fleetwood*, 386, 413; *Imogen*, 386; *Italian Letters*, 386; *Mandeville*, 386, 413; *Political Justice*, 376, 386; *St. Leon*, 386; *Things as They Are*, 386
Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von, 389, 690, 768, 782–3; and Arnold, 421–2; and Freud, 783; and Marlowe, 259; and Scott, 407; and Tennyson, 435; and Greece, 19; *Dichtung und Wahrheit*, 421; *Faust*, 259, 390; *Werther*, 421
Goffman, Erving, 198
Gogol, Nicolai, 10, 795; *The Nose*, 773
Gold, H.L., 627
Gold, Michael, 628; *Jews Without Money*, 635
Golding, Arthur, 222
Golding, William, **557–8**, 690; essays, 557; reviews, 557; travel writing, 557; *Darkness Visible*, 557; *The Hot Gates*, 557; *The Inheritors*, 558; *Lord of the Flies*, 557–8; *The Paper Men*, 557; *Pincher Martin*, 515; *The Pyramid*, 557; *Rites of Passage*, 557; 'The Scorpion God', 557; *The Spire*, 557
Goldmann, Lucien: and popular fiction, 793
Goldoni, Carlo, 257
Goldring, Douglas: and Lawrence, 538–9
Goldsmith, Oliver, **364–5**, **375**; and cosmopolitanism, 598; poetry, **364–5**; politics, 375; prose, 375; *Bee*, 364; *The Citizen of the World*, 375; *The Deserted Village*, 364; *The Vicar of Wakefield*, 382
Gollancz, Israel, 83
Gollancz, Victor: and Orwell, 543–4

Gombauld, Jean Ogier de: and Donne, 284
Gooch, Steve, 578
Goodwin, Charles, 490
Googe, Barnabe, **178**
Gorboduc, 258
Gordimer, Nadine, 666, 677, 686, **697–8**, **699–700**; short stories, 698; *Burger's Daughter*, 698; *The Conservationist*, 697, 698, 700; *July's People*, 698, 699(2); *Some Monday for Sure*, 698; *A World of Strangers*, 700
Gordon, Bette: *Variety*, 786
Gorton, Samuel, 589
Gosse, Edmund, 475, **479–80**; and James, 603; and the *DNB*, 480; letters, 603; *Father and Son*, 475
gossip: and Sterne, 383; women's, in 18th C novel, 352
Gothic fiction, 384–5, 403, 511, 656, 752, 776, 785; American, 663; and Dickens, 459; and Engel, 755; King, 655; and Pope, 360; and Styron, 653; and surrealism, 403
Gottfried von Strassburg: *Tristan*, 106
Gough, James, 30
Gould, Alan, 731
Gould, R., 209
Gould, Robert: and antifeminist satire, 320
Gounod, Charles: and I.V. Crawford, 757; *Mireille*, 757
Gourmont, Rémy de: and Shaw, 586
Gover, J.E.B., 60
government: AS England, 73
Gower, John, 105, **118–19**, 140, 155; and Chaucer, 140, 150, 154, 155; authorial role, 106; *Confessio Amantis*, 18, 118, 119(2); *Vox Clamantis*, 106
Goya, Francisco: and James, 603; *Caprices*, 603
Grabu, Louis, 347
Gracq, Julien, 780
Graff, Gerald, 763
Graham, Cunninghame, 484
Graham, Harry: *Ruthless Rhymes*, 449
Graham, Martha, 662
Grahame, Kenneth: and Orwell, 545; *The Wind in the Willows*, 545
grammars, 53; history of, 28–9
Gramsci, Antonio: and popular fiction, 793
Gramss, Eike, 203
Grant, Bruce, 734
Grant, Duncan, 534
Granville Barker, Harley, 186, 577, 579(2); and Shaw, 577
Grass, Günter, 19
Grauerholz, James: and Burroughs, 649
Graves, Robert, 574; 'In Dedication', 574; *The White Goddess*, 574
Gray, Alasdair, 505
Gray, John, **448**, 484; and Louÿs, 448; letters, 448; *Le Baiser*, 448
Gray, Thomas, 534; and Greece, 19; *Elegy*, 65, 363; 'Ode on the Death of a Favourite Cat', 17
Greek writing: in Australia, 733
Greeks: image in Australian literature, 725
Green, Dorothy, 722–3
Green, Henry, 503, **553**; and iconography, 212; interview, 553; style, 503; *Blindness*, 553; 'The Lull', 553
Green, John, 248
Green, Martin, 8
Green, T.H., 7
Green, Thomas (clown), 244
Greenblatt, Stephen, 160
Greene, Graham, 507, 509, 510, 514, 547, **551–3**; and Hardy, 502; and Kipling, 507; interview with, 552; on Lamb, 414; prose style, 64; short stories, 512; *Brighton Rock*, 552; 'Cheap in August', 553; *The End of the Affair*, 502, 553; *Getting to Know the General*, 551; *The Honorary Consul*, 64, 552; *The Human Factor*, 553; *Our Man in Havana*, 552, 553; *The Quiet American*, 552, 553; 'Under the Garden', 552
Greene, Robert, 166, 219; and magic, 255; 'metamorphosis by love' motif, 180; on Shakespeare, 193; reference works, 247; *Friar Bacon and Friar Bungay*, 249, 255
Greenwell, Dora, 418
Greenwood, James, 487
Greenwood, Walter, 541, 551; *Love on the Dole*, 502
Greer, Germaine: *The Obstacle Race*, 722
Greg, W.W., 190, 249
Gregory, Augusta, Lady: and Synge, 587; plays, 582
Gregory, Lady Augusta: and Synge, 493
Gregory, Robert, 588
Gregory the Great, 96, 111, 309; and D.C. Scott, 759; *Cura Pastoralis*, 111;

Moralia in Job, 91; *Noctre surgentes*, 759
Grein, J.T, 577
Grenada: and Naipaul, 709
Grenehalgh, James, 128
Grenville, George, 351
The Grete Herball, 55
Greville, Fulke, 165; and politics, 275; and Robert Sidney, 171; *Mustapha*, 253
grief: in Shakespeare, 232
Grieve, Thomas, 498
Griffin, Bartholomew: sonnets, 178
Griffith, Llewelyn Wyn, 542; *The Way Lies West*, 542
Griffiths, Trevor, 579; plays, 582; *The Party*, 582
Grim, the Collier of Croydon, 243
Grimaldi, Joseph, 257
Grimm: brothers, 63
Gris, Juan: and W.C. Williams, 625
Grosseteste, Robert: and Bacon, 28
Grosz, George, 645, 659
grotesque, 772; and Chesterton, 523; and Dickens, 456–7; and Joyce, 530
Grotowski, Jerzy: and Fugard, 696
group theatre: 1930s, 577
Grove, Frederick Philip: autobiography, 745
growing: in Australian short story, 732
Gruelle, Johnny, 604
Grynäus, Simon, 316
Gryphius, Andreas: and Jesuit theatre, 399
Guarini, Giovanni Battista: and tragicomedy, 257; *Il Pastor Fido*, 257, 272
Guattari, Félix, 768, 797
Gubar, Susan, 672
Guðlac, 82, 96
guides to English literature, 14
Guierre, L., 41
Guilbert, Yvette, 632
Guiler, Hugh: and Nin, 646
Guillaume de Lorris *see Roman de la Rose*
Guillaume de Machaut, 159
Guinness, Jonathan: library, 550
Gullah: language in, 38
Gunn, Neil M., 505; *The Green Isle of the Great Deep*, 505; *The Silver Darlings*, 505
Gunning, Susannah, 344
Günther, Frank, 203
Gurdjieff, Georgei Ivanovitch, 645
Gurney, Ivor: poetry, 573
Gustafson, Ralph: and W.W.E. Ross, 757; letters, 757
Guthrie, Ramon, 610
Guyanan literature, 713
H.D., 608, 610, 611, **613**, 621, **632–3**; influences, 633; *Bid Me To Live*, 633; *Collected Poems*, 613; *The Gift*, 633; *Her*, 633; *Red Roses for Bronze*, 613; *Trilogy*, 613
Habermas, Jürgen, 764, 765, 790, 791
Haec Vir pamphlet, 270, 276
Haeckel, Ernst Heinrich: and Chesterton, 523
Haffenden, John, 611
Haggard, H. Rider: and South African novel, 697
hagiography, 108, 152; OE, 82, 102–4
Haig-Brown, Roderick, 750
hair: as Victorian motif, 440, 476
Hake, Edward: *The Mery Meeting of Maydens in London*, 182
Hali Meiðhad, 126
Haliburton, Thomas: '*The Old Judge or Life in a Colony*, 751
Hall, Peter, 199, 493, 577
Hallam, Arthur: and Rome, 476; 'On Some of the Characteristics of Modern Poetry', 420
Halle, Morris, 41
Halliday, Michael A.K., 62
Halprin, Anna: Dancers' Workshop, 662
Halsall, Maureen, 97
Hamilton, Donald, 9
Hamilton, Janet, 419
Hamilton, Walter, 477
Hammett, Dashiell, 644; and Ross Macdonald, 644; and R.B. Parker, 645
Hammond, Antony, 195
Hammond, J.L. and Barbara: *The Village Labourer*, 9
Hammond, Paul, 333
Hamon, Augustin-Frédéric: and Shaw, 586
Hampton, Christopher, 577, 578
Handel, George Frideric, 346
Handke, Peter: *Offending the Audience*, 7
Harcourt, J.M., 741
hard-boiled fiction, 644, 645; and detective fiction, 510; and Faulkner, 635
Hardenberg, Friedrich Leopold von *see* Novalis

Hardy, Thomas, 420, **440–2**, **467–9**, 474, 490, 519, 690; and Beckett, 468, 555; and Derrida, 783; and G. Eliot, 465; and Greene, 502; and James, 467; and Lawrence, 539; and Lowry, 556; and Melville, 597; and the ballad, 442; and heredity, 453; and landscape, 417; and sexuality, 469; autobiography, 467; journals, 442; letters, 442, 467; narrative, and ballad, 467; photographs, 467; poetry, 440–2, 610; reputation, 467; self-destruction in novels, 467–8; 'After a Journey', 441; 'Afterwards', 442; 'Apology' to *Late Lyrics and Earlier*, 441; 'The Bride-Night Fire', 442; 'Burning the Holly', 442; 'A Call to National Service', 441; 'The Darkling Thrush', 474–5; *Desperate Remedies*, 468; *The Dynasts*, 442; 'An Expostulation', 442; *Far from the Madding Crowd*, 468; 'General Preface to the Novels and Poems', 442; 'In Tenebris, II', 442; 'In Time of the Breaking of Nations', 441; *Jude the Obscure*, 436, 465, 467, 469; *The Life and Works of Thomas Hardy*, 467; 'Men Who March Away', 441; *Moments of Vision*, 441; 'Neutral Tones', 442; *A Pair of Blue Eyes*, 14; 'Poems of 1912–13', 441, 442(2); Preface to *Select Poems of William Barnes*, 442; 'The Rash Bride', 442; *Satires of Circumstance*, 441; 'Satires of Circumstance', 441; 'The Self-Unseeing', 442; and Tennyson, 436; *Tess of the d'Urbervilles*, 14, 442, 453, 467, 468, 502; *The Trumpet Major*, 451; *Under the Greenwood Tree*, 468; 'The Voice', 441; *Wessex Poems*, 442; *Winter Words*, 442; *The Woodlanders*, 468

Hardyng, John, 192; *Chronicle*, 156

Hare, David, 577, 578, 579, 582; *Fanshen*, 582; *Knuckle*, 582; *Licking Hitler*, 582; *Plenty*, 582

Harington, Sir John, 169, 177, 290

Harker, Joseph, 493

Harkness, Margaret, **470**; and Engels, 470, 502; *A City Girl*, 470

Harlequin character, 257

Harlequin (publishers): and women's reading, 784–5

Harley, Sir Robert, 69

Harlow, Robert, 745

Harold Godwinsson, life of, 77

Harper, Michael S., 607

Harpur, Charles, **737–8**; 'The Creek of Four Graves', 737–8

Harris, Claire, 745

Harris, James, 34; *Hermes*, 35

Harris, Joseph: *An Indian Pastoral Eclogue*, 364

Harris, W.T.: and Dante, 605

Harris, Wilson, 705–7; critical writings, 706; *The Angel at the Gate*, 706–7, 740–1; *Black Marsden*, 705; *The Secret Ladder*, 706; *The Womb of Space*, 706

Harrison, Frederic, 484

Harrison, Tony: interview, 575; translations, 575

The Harrowing of Hell see The Descent into Hell

Harry, Blind: *Wallace*, 121

Hart, Kevin, 731

Hart, Moss, 661

Hartley, David, 389; and Wordsworth, 396–7

Hartley, L.P., 551

Hartley, Marsden: and W.C. Williams, 625(2)

Hartman, Geoffrey, 364, 388, 396

Harvey, Gabriel, 180; and Bracciolini, 182; letters, 166; *An Advertisement for Papp-Hatchett, and Martin Marprelate*, 182

Hathaway, Richard: and Munday, Drayton and Wilson, *1 Sir John Oldcastle*, 244

Haughton, William: and *Grim, the Collier of Croydon*, 243

Hawkes, John, 650; language, 650; *Adventures in the Alaskan Skin Trade*, 650; *Second Skin*, 629, 650

Hawkins, Sir John: and Burney, 375

Hawoldar, Shakuntala, 681(2)

Hawthorne, Nathaniel, 590–1, **595–6**, 690; and Conrad, 517; and Patrick White, 739; and American character, 590; and puritan background, 406; and reading, 591; and romance, 590; photographs, 591; 'Alice Doane's Appeal', 17; *The Blithedale Romance*, 596; *Doctor Grimshawe's Secret*, 596; *The House of the Seven Gables*, 595, 596; *The Marble Faun*, 595–6; 'Rappaccini's Daughter, 634; *The Scarlet Letter*, 517; *Twice-Told Tales*, 596

Hay, Eloise: and Conrad, 516
Hayes, Catherine, 578
Hayman, Francis, 211, 316
Hayman, Peter, 196
Hayward, Sir John, 308
Hazlitt, William, 177, **412–13**; and Coleridge, 413; and De Quincey, 413; and Shakespeare, 227; and Wordsworth, 413; and satire, 5; aesthetics, 413; character in, 413; dramatic criticism, 413; on language, 412; on Richardson, 484; reviews of Edmund Kean, 413; *Liber Amoris*, 412–13; 'On Familiar Style', 412; 'On the Fear of Death', 413
Hazzard, Shirley, **741**; and Australia, 725; *The Transit of Venus*, 741
Head, Bessie, 672–3
Heaney, Seamus: and Marvell, 292
Hearne, Samuel, 746
Heath, Stephen, 786
Hebrew, 35 *see also* antisemitism, Jewish writers, Judaism; and Milton, 304
Hecht, Ben, 604
Hegel, Georg Wilhelm Friedrich, 389, 393, 580, 767, 768, 791; and Beckett, 554; and Derrida, 768; and Dryden, 329; and Hopkins, 444; and Lacan, 796; and W.C. Williams, 624; and language of poetry, 417
Heidegger, Martin, 435, 623, 767, 782; and Beckett, 554, 580; and Derrida, 783–4; and Lacan, 796; *Being and Time*, 784; *The Metaphysical Foundations of Logic*, 783–4
Heilmann, Luigi, 36
Heinemann, Margot, 244
Heinsius, Daniel, 324
Hellenic ideal, 19
Heller, Joseph, 628, **652–3**; and Bourjaily, 648; and Gardner, 654; prose style, 64; short stories, 653; *Catch-22*, 652–3; *Good as Gold*, 653; *Something Happened*, 64, 652–3
Hellman, Lillian, 661; and Hammett, 644
Héloïse, 20, 107
Hemans, Felicia, 418
Hemingway, Ernest, 627, **638–41**; and M. Callaghan, 746; and Faulkner, 637; and Matthiesson, 654; and other writers, 639–40; interviews, 639; journalism, 638–9; letters, 639; public image, 638; short stories, 512; *Across the River and into the Trees*, 640; *Death in the Afternoon*, 639, 641; *A Farewell to Arms*, 639; *In Our Time*, 640; *Islands in the Stream*, 640; 'The Snows of Kilimanjaro', 641; *The Sun Also Rises*, 640–1; 'Ten Indians', 639; 'There's One in Every Town', 641
Henley, W.E.: 'Hospital Outlines', 448
Henry VIII, King of England: and More, 161
Henryson, Robert, **120–1**, 140; *The Fox, the Wolf and the Cadger*, 120; 'The Lion and the Mouse', 182; *Morall Fabillis*, 106–7, 120, 182; *The Preaching of the Swallow*, 108; *Testament of Cresseid*, 120
Henslowe, Philip: *Diary*, 21, 196, 249(2)
herbals, 55
Herbarium and Medicina de Quadrupedibus, 99–100
Herbert, Edward, 289, 293; and visual arts, 279
Herbert, George, 179, **285–8**; and Donne, 285; and Dowland, 287; and Hopkins, 445; and Jonson, 281; and Spenser, 287; and Vaughan, 288; and the Bible, 287, 288; and religion, 286–7; biography, 285; imagery, 286; lyric style, 280; politics, 287; 'Affliction'I, 287; 'The Altar', 285–6; 'Anagram of the Virgin Marie', 288; 'Artillerie', 287; 'The Church', 286; 'The Church Militant', 286; 'The Collar', 287–8; 'Constancie', 288; 'Doomsday', 287; 'Easter-wings', 285–6; 'The Familie', 287; 'Grief', 287; 'Heaven's Lidger here', 287; 'Love'III, 285–6; 'The Pilgrimage', 285–6; *The Temple*, 278, 281, 285–6, 286(3), **287–8**
Herbert, Henry *see* Pembroke, Earl of
Herbert, Sir Henry, 274, 322; lost office book of, 249–50
Herbert, Mary *see* Pembroke, Countess of
Herbert, Sir William, 119
Herbert, Xavier, 742
Herbst, Josephine: and K.A. Porter, 642
Herder, Johann Gottfried, 34
Hereward the Wake, life of, 77
Herford, C.H., 238
hermeneutics, 315, 762, 766, 770–1, 774; Milton's, 311–12
hermeticism, 294, 295; and Vaughan, 288
hero: in African literature, 667; and Carlyle, 445; and Dryden, 329; and Hopkins, 445; in Nigerian war novel, 677–8; and Shakespeare, 224; in

South African literature, 694
hero-worship: in Conrad, 518
Herodian: and Shakespeare, 235
Herodotus: and Spenser, 172
heroic poetry, 772
heroine: African, 673
Herpetulus the Blue Knight, 251
Herrick, Robert, 289–90; and Parsons, 296; lyric style, 280; poetry, **289–90**; 'The Fairie Temple', 296; *Hesperides*, 279, 280; 'Upon Julia's Clothes', 290
Herskovits, Melville Jean, 668
Hertford, Edward Seymour, Earl of, 281; and Churchyard, 179; and Daniel, 179
Hervey, Lord John, 11
Herzfeld, George, 103
Hesiod: and Spenser, 172; *Theogony*, 172
Hesse, Hermann, 645
Hewett, Dorothy, **741**; plays, 741; poetry, 741
Heywood, John: *Dialogue*, 4; *The Four Ps*, 164; *The Pardoner and the Friar*, 164
Heywood, Thomas, 198, 254, 256; *A Woman Killed with Kindness*, 268; and Brome, *The Late Lancashire Witches*, 270–1
Hibbard, G.R., 182, 207–8
Hiberno-English *see* Irish English
Hic Mulier pamphlet, 270, 276
Hickey, Emily: and Browning, 425
Higgins, Aidan: 'Killachter Meadow', 562
Hildegard of Bingen, 20, 107
Hill, Christopher, 253, 305, 306
Hill, Geoffrey, 575; *The Mystery of the Charity of Charles Péguy*, 575
Hill, Susan: short stories, 512
Hilton, Jack, 16
Hilton, R.H., 295
Hilton, Walter: and *Benedictus*, 128–9; and *Bonum Est*, 128–9; and *Of Angels*, 128–9; and *Stimulus Amoris*, 128; *Of Mixed Life*, 128; *Scale of Perfection*, 126, 127, 128
Hindle, Annie: and male impersonation, 497
hinduism: and Naipaul, 709
Hines, Barry: and mining novel, 502
Hines, Carole P., 57
Hirsch, E.D., 763, 768
Hisperica Famina, 74
histoire, 794
historians: and Chesterton, 523
historical criticism, 672–3, **788–94**
historical fiction, 450–1, 511; in Edwardian period, 500; Irish, 505–6; and novel, 406; and Scott, 406; and Thackeray, 455
historical prose: ME, 126; and poetry, 731
historical technique: Foucault, 792
'history', 765
history: and Arnold, 478; and Bellow, 651; and Carlyle, 478; and Hawthorne, 595–6; and Johnson, 373; and Melville, 598; and literature, 17th C, 277; in African literature, 666–7; in Canadian literature, 748; in poetry, 416; in Scottish novels, 505; literary, 20th C, 513; theory of, and C.S. Lewis, 548
history plays: Shakespeare, 204, **219–21**
History of Titus Andronicus, 187
history-play genre, 219
Hitchcock, Alfred: *Lifeboat*, 642
Hitler, Adolf: *Mein Kampf*, 792; and Wolfe, 635
hoaxes *see also* forgery; literary, 488
Hoban, Russell: *Riddley Walker*, 656
Hobbes, Thomas, 7, 252; and invocation, 299–300; translations of works by, 277–8
Hoby, Sir Edward, 185
Hoccleve, Thomas, **119–20**
Hodges, C. Walter, 184
Hodgins, Jack, 748
Hoffmann, E.T.A.: and Lewis, 403; *The Devil's Elixirs*, 403
Hogarth, William, 354; Shakespeare paintings, 211; *Analysis*, 354; 'Country Inn Yard at Election Time', 5, 354; 'Industry and Idleness', 460; 'Marriage a-la-Mode' paintings, 354
Hogg, James, **411**; and Scott, 406; *The Private Memoirs and Confessions of a Justified Sinner*, 411
Holbein, Hans: and Shakespeare, 221
Hölderlin, Friedrich: and Greece, 19; and Rousseau, 778; and Wordsworth, 778; 'Pindar Fragments', 16
Holiday, Billie: and pastoral, 175
holidays: Victorian, 498
holiness: and Spenser, 172
Holinshed, Raphael, 192, 235; and *I Sir John Oldcastle*, 244
Holland, Norman, 768
Holland, Richard: *Buke of the Howlat*, 120
Holland, Vyvyan, 484

Hollis, Thomas: and Johnson, 374
Hollywood, 644
Holmes, Clellon, 650
Holstenius, Lucas, 278
Holthausen, Ferdinand, 99
Holyoake, George Jacob: and Browning, 430
Home, Henry *see* Kames, Baron
Homer, 353, 362; and Beckett, 555; and Carlyle, 478; and Chapman, 176; and Coleridge, 398; and Joyce, 528; and Milton, 310, 314; and Pope, 361; *Iliad*, 4, 6, 310, 361, 430, 478; *Odyssey*, 316, 398, 528, 555
homilies, 173, 293; OE, 68, 102–3
Homilies, Book of (1547), 173, 293
homosexuality: and C. Bronte, 463; and Forster, 524, 525; and Gosse, 479, 480; and Hemingway, 641; and Housman, 447; and Lawson, 735; and Marlowe, 259; and Melville, 597; and Orwell, 544, 545–6; and Purdy, 653; and Symonds, 480; and Wilde, 448; and Woolf, 535
Honigmann, E.A.J., 194, 207
Hood, Hugh, 744
Hood, Thomas, 475
Hooker, Jeremy, 575
Hope, A.D., 734
Hopkins, Bill: interview, 507–8
Hopkins, Charles: *Pyrrhus, King of Epirus*, 347
Hopkins, Gerard Manley, 7, **442–6**; and St Dorothea, 444; and Herbert, 445; and Tennyson, 444; and Francis Thompson, 444; and Decadence, 445; and language of poetry, 417; and Pre-Raphaelites, 445; critical theory, 444–5; influence on 20th C writers, 444; language, 443, 444; on Marvell, 291; translations, 445–6; 'Lines for a picture of St. Dorothea', 444; 'Not Kind! To Freeze Me With Forecast', 445–6; *Notes of 1868*, 417; 'Spring and Fall', 443; 'To R.B.', 446; 'The Windhover', 445; *The Wreck of the Deutschland*, 443, 444, 445
Hopkins, Kate: and Bridges, 446
Horace: and Dryden, 329; and Milton, 310; and Pope, 5; and Pound, 619; and Swift, 5, 371–2; imitations of, Oldham, 333; satire, 5, 510; translation by Hopkins, 446; 'Ad Pyrrham', 310; Ode 2.17, 446
Horne, R.H.: and E.B. Browning, 423
Horney, Karen, 232–3, 440
Horsfield, Debbie, 578
Horwood, Harold, 751
Household, Geoffrey, 9
Housman, A.E., 62, **446–7**; and Shakespeare, 231, 447; 'The Immortal Part', 447; *Last Poems*, 447; *Notebook A*, 447; *A Shropshire Lad*, 447
Housman, Clemence, 447
Howard, Elizabeth Jane, 513
Howells, William Dean, 600
Hrólfs saga Kraka, 86
Hrotsvitha, 20, 107
Hubback, Mrs Catherine Anne, 409
Hubrecht, Marie: and Lawrence, 539
Hudson, W.H.: *A Crystal Age*, 453; *Green Mansions*, 500
Hugh of Balma, 128
Hughes, Charlotte, 338
Hughes, Langston, 656
Hughes, Richard, 503, 547, 549; letters, 549; *The Fox in the Attic*, 549
Hughes, Ted, 575, 610
Hughes, Thomas: *Tom Brown's Schooldays*, 452
Hugo, Richard, 607(3)
Hulme, W.H., 81
humanism, 163; and Bellow, 652; and Browning, 428; and Donne, 293; and Hopkins, 444; English, 162
Hume, David, 12, 34, 350, 536; and L. Stephen, 484; and Woolf, 484; and the Scottish Enlightenment, 353; letters, 353; *Treatise of Human Nature*, 353
humour *see also* comedy; American, 591, **659–60**; Donne, 283; Robin Jenkins, 505; and metaphor, 22–3; periodicals, 486; teaching, 23
Humphries, Barry, 727, 733
Hunt, Alfred and Margaret: and Ruskin, 484
Hunt, Holman, 184, 477
Hunt, Leigh, 344
Hunter, J. Paul, 377
hunting: and Thoreau, 595
Hurston, Zora Neale, 605, 627, **645**, 763; *Dust Tracks on a Road*, 645; *Moses Man of the Mountain*, 645
Hussein, Ebrahim, 682
Husserl, Edmund, 623; phenomonology, 788
Huston, John, 604
Hutcheson, Francis, 363

Hutchinson, Anne, 589
Hutchinson, F.E., 285
Huth, Angela: short stories, 512
Hutton, James, 353; and *The Day*, 487
Hutton, Richard Holt, 475; and Arnold, 484; and *The Day*, 487; letters, 484
Huxley, Aldous, **542**, 606; and Faulkner, 636; literary criticism, 542; short fiction, 18; *Brave New World*, 542
Huxley, Elspeth, 682
Huxley, Leonard, 490
Hyde, Edward *see* Clarendon, Earl of
Hymn to Demeter, 314
Hyne, Charles Cutcliffe: and Conrad, 517
Hyngham (scribe), 134
hypochondria: 18th C, 352
hypocrisy: Puritan, and Hawthorne, 596
hypothesis: in Austen, 409
hysteria: 18th C, 352
Ibo *see* Igbo
Ibsen, Henrik, 496, 533, 577; and Gaddis, 650; and Joyce, 531, 532; and Lawrence, 541; Shaw on, 492; *A Doll's House*, 205; *Lady Inger of Ostrat*, 541; *Peer Gynt*, 650; *The Wild Duck*, 515
iconography, 212, 225–6 *see also* emblems; in Chaucer, 143–4; of fortune, 16th C, 255; Shakespeare, 212, 225–6, 228–9, 232
Ide, Richard S., 253
idealism: and Stevens, 622
ideogram: and Pound, 620
ideology: and Marxism, 791
idioms, 22–3
Igbo culture: and Achebe, 675
Igbo literature, 668
Ihering, Rudolf von, 767
Ike, Chukwuemeka: *Sunset at Dawn*, 677–8
Ikoli, Tunde: and Howard Brenton, *Sleeping Policemen*, 581
illustration: books, 13; Milton's works, 316
image, 13; theory of, in poetry, 416, 672
imagery, 15; Burns, 368; Chaucer, 143–4; Defoe, 372; Donne, 397; Eliot, 614; Herbert, 286; Herrick, 290; Jonson, 282; MacEwen, 759; Milton, 312; Okara, 676; D.G. Rossetti, 440; Shakespeare, 226, 229, 278; Thomson, 397; Vaughan, 288; Wordsworth, 397; apocalypse, 229; compasses, 335; garden, 460, 614; mirror, 440; time, 226; wheel of fortune, 228; window, 777
imagination, 756; theory of, 706, 749; and Wordsworth, 396
imagism: Pound, 621; W.C. Williams, 624
imitations, 345–6
immigrant literature: Australian, 728, 733; Canada, 752
immigrants: as characters, Caribbean literature, 711
Impatient Poverty: (interlude), 244–5
imperialism, 500 *see also* colonialism; and Conrad, 515, 517; and Conan Doyle, 471; and Kipling, 506–7; and Melville, 597; and Bram Stoker, 471; and Tennyson, 431, 432; and 20th C writers, 506–7; and African culture, 669; and language, 668–9; and propaganda, 493–4; Roman, 517; South African writing, 694–5
impersonals, 48
impressionism: and Chesterton, 523; and Ford, 501; and Joyce, 531
imprisonment: and Romantic writers, 399
improvisation: in South African drama, 696
Independent Stage Society: and acting, 496
the Independent Theatre: and Grein, 577
indexes, 4; computer programs for compiling, 342, 770
India: image in literature, 716
Indian literature, 14, **714–20**
Indian religion: in English literature, 14
individualism, 769; in Australian fiction, 734
Infante, Guillermo Cabrera, 19
influence: biography of, 607
information retrieval, 4
Ingarden, Roman, 768, 774; and reception theory, 7
innocence: American, and Marianne Moore, 617; in Lawrence, 541
Inns of Court plays, 268
The Insatiate Countess, 239–40
intellectuals: in African fiction, 667; American, 657; and Australian literature, 721
interdisciplinary studies, 2–3
interior monologues, 440; Faulkner, 637
interludes: ME, 130, 131, **135**; Tudor, 244–5
Interludium de Clerico et Puella, 130
Internationalism: and Pound, 621
interpretation: and creation, 15, 775–6

'intertextuality', 685
interviews: American poets, 607; Australian writers, 742, 743; Ballard, 562; Barnes, 632; Beats, 650; Bellow, 652; Burroughs, 649; Caldwell, 643; Canadian writers, 745, 755; Dickey, 613; Drabble, 562–3; Green, 553; Greene, 552; Harrison, 575; Koestler, 553–4; Lessing, 560; Dwight Macdonald, 656; Mailer, 652; Arthur Miller, 663; Nabokov, 648–9; Edna O'Brien, 562; Pinsky, 618; Porter, 575; J.C. Powys, 547; Rothenberg, 622; science fiction writers, 627; with theorists, 765; Welty, 643
intonation, 42
invocation: and Milton, 299–300
Iona, 74
Ipomydon, 118
Ireland, David, 726, 741; and Ngugi, 667; *The Flesheaters*, 726; *The Unknown Industrial Prisoner*, 667, 733
Ireland *see also* Northern Ireland; Anglo-Irish tension, and Murdoch, 559; Beckett productions in, 580; and Milton, 305
Irele, Abiola, 670, 671
Irigaray, Luce, 786, 787
Irish ballads: and Australian ballads, 726; and Chaucer, 147
Irish English, 25–6, 40, 41; in Beckett, 580; Belfast, 37; influence on American English, 36
Irish language theatre, 583
Irish Literary Movement, 568
Irish literature, 668 *see also* Anglo-Irish literature; and Beckett, 555; drama, 577–8; in English, 364; and Gildas, 74; historical novel, 505–6; poetry, 20th C, Ulster, 292; working class fiction, 502–3
Iroh, Eddie: *Forty-Eight Guns for the General*, 678
irony, 532; in 17th C plays, 335; Beerbohm, 521; Browning, 427, 430; Chaucer, 106, 108, 145, 154; Conrad, 522; I.V. Crawford, 757–8; Emerson, 594–5; Ford, 522; Goldsmith, 375, 382; Housman, 447; Joyce, 527, 529; Lamb, 414–15; MacEwen, 759; Marlowe, 261; Meredith, 469; Pound, 621; S. Ross, 753; Shakespeare, 222; Sidney, 167; Strachey, 521; Swinburne, 437; Trevor, 562; Waugh, 550; and the novel, 789; Romantic, 389
Irving, Sir Henry, 496, 576
Irving, James, 746
Irving, Washington, 589; journals, 594; notebooks, 594; 'The Adventure of the German Student', 594; 'The Legend of Sleepy Hollow', 594
Iser, Wolfgang, 7, 340, 452–3, 768, 773, 774; and Fish, 774
Isherwood, Christopher: plays, 577
Isherwood, Henry, 498
Isidore: and Orm, 122; *De Natura Rerum*, 122; *Etymologiae*, 54, 79, 122
Islam: and *chansons de geste*, 118; and Naipaul, 709
Isle of Man, 26
Italian culture: and England, 17th C, 277
Italian literature: and Chaucer, 141–2, 154–5; neo-Latin writers, English translations, 290
Italy: Australian studies in, 726; and Browning, 427–8; and E.B. Browning, 425; and Ruskin, 483
Ives, George, 447
izibongo: South Africa, 687, 694
Jack Juggler, 241
Jackson, Shirley, 656
Jacobus de Voragine, 111
Jacquot, Jean, 319
Jaffe, Edgar: and Lawrence, 538
Jakobson, Dan, 797
Jakobson, Roman, 63
Jamaican literature *see* Caribbean literature
James, C.L.R., 702–3, 707; essays, 702–3; *At the Rendezvous of Victory*, 702–3; *The Black Jacobins*, 703; *The Future in the Present*, 703; *Mariners, Renegades and Castaways*, 703; *Spheres of Existence*, 703
James, Henry, 482, 501, 600–3, 773; and Beerbohm, 521; and Drabble, 563; and Ford, 521–2; and Gissing, 469–70; and Hardy, 467; and Hawkes, 650; and Hemingway, 640; and Melville, 598; and H.H. Richardson, 738; and Thurber, 660; and Wells, 519; and self-made man, 591; letters, 603; sexuality in novels, 452; short stories, 603; 'The Altar of the Dead', 603; *The Ambassadors*, 451, 563, 601, 602, 603, 650, 773; *The American*, 603; 'The Aspern Papers', 602; 'The Assignation', 594; *The Awkward Age*, 603; 'The Birthplace', 489; *The Bostonians*, 470, 602; 'The Figure in

the Carpet', 771, 772; *The Golden Bowl*, 15, 603, 769; 'The Great Good Place', 603; 'In the Cage', 563; 'Is There a Life After Death', 603; 'The Papers', 601; 'The Patagonia', 603; *The Portrait of a Lady*, 467, 470, 601; *The Princess Casamassima*, 451, 603; 'The Siege of London', 603; *The Turn of the Screw*, 601, 602; *Washington Square*, 470, 601; *The Wings of the Dove*, 601, 603
James, Robert: and Johnson, 374; *Medicinal Dictionary*, 374
James, Thomas, 314
James, William, 622; and H. James, 602; and Stein, 632; and Woolf, 536; *Psychology*, 603
James family, 603
James I, King of England: *Basilicon Doron*, 277
James III, King of Scotland: and poetry, 120–1
Jameson, Anna, 746
Jameson, Fredric, 764, 789; *The Political Unconscious*, 789; *The Prison House of Language*, 791
Japanese: loanwords in English, 46
Japanese writings on Milton, 305
Jarman, Derek, 199
Jarrel, Randall, 615; 'Jerome', 615; 'The Knight, Death, and the Devil', 615; 'The Old and the New Masters', 615
Jarry, Alfred: and actors as puppets, 496
Jauss, Hans Robert, 6, 7, 774
Jaynes, Julian, 557
Jean de Meun, 147 *see also Roman de la Rose*
Jeffers, Robinson, 608, 658
Jefferson, Joseph, 494
Jefferson, Thomas, 589, 593
Jeffes, Anthony, 248
Jellicoe, Ann, 578(2)
Jenkins, Harold, 195
Jenkins, Robin, 505(2); *Fergus Lamont*, 505
Jenner, Thomas: *Emblem Books*, 279
Jensen, Wilhelm: *Gravida*, 797
Jenyns, Soame: and Johnson, 374
jeremiad tradition: in American writers, 628
Jerome, 111; and Chaucer, 148
Jerrold, Douglas, 487
Jespersen, Otto, 48
Jesuits: and English poetry, 289; and Hopkins, 443, 444; theatre, 339
Jevons, William Stanley, 477
Jewett, Sarah Orne, 600
Jewish writers, 652 *see also* antisemitism, Hebrew, Judaism; American, 627–8; Australian, 733; Wouk, 646
Jewishness: Klein, 744–5, 759
Jewsbury, Geraldine, 486
Jindyworobaks, 721; Aboriginal elements, 729
John of Fécamp, 123
John of Fordun, 120
John of Garland, 109
John of Salisbury, 111
Johnson, Linton Kwesi, 712
Johnson, Lionel, 448; on Lamb, 414; 'On the Character of Nero', 478
Johnson, Samuel, **365**, **373–5**, **382**; and Austen, 374, 409; and Chesterfield, 374; and Dryden, 325; and Fielding, 374; and Gissing, 469; and Locke, 374; and Oldham, 333; and Pope, 360; and Richardson, 374; and Shakespeare, 373, 374; and Mrs Thrale, 419; and cosmopolitanism, 598; and impoverishment of experience, 350; and 'metaphysical', 278; and spelling, 44; on Milton, 329; on Shakespeare, 373; books associated with, 373; commemorative pieces, 374; letters, 373, 374; literary criticism, 374; maxims, 374; novels, **382**; orthography, 32–3; parliamentary reports, 374; plagiarism, 11; poetry, **365**; politics, 374; prose, **373–5**; satire, 365, 374; sermons, 374; *Dictionary*, 373(2); *A Journey to the Western Islands of Scotland*, 374(2); *Life of Dryden*, 324; *Life of Prior*, 357; *Lives of the English Poets*, 374(2); *London*, 374; *Ode on the Death of Dr. Robert Levet*, 365; *Rasselas*, 12, 374, 382, 385–6; *The Vanity of Human Wishes*, 333, 365, 374; *The Vision of Theodore*, 374
Johnston, George, 725, 741–2; Meredith trilogy, 741–2; *My Brother Jack*, 742
joke: Freudian, 795–6
Jolley, Elizabeth, 720, **742**; and Australia, 725; and Dickens, 742; *Miss Peabody's Inheritance*, 742
Jones, Daniel, 31
Jones, David, 610; and folk-lore, 565
Jones, Emrys, 188
Jones, Ernest: and Joyce, 532
Jones, Inigo, 11; and Jonson, 252;

masque designs, 272, 273
Jones, James, 646–7, 657; *From Here to Eternity*, 646
Jones, John: and Chaucer, 143; and More, 161; *The Arte and Science of Preseruing Bodie and Soule in Healthe*, 161
Jones, Leroi (Amiri Baraka), 645
Jones, Lewis: and mining novel, 502
Jones, Robert Edmond, 202
Jones, Sir William, 33, 34
Jonson, Ben, 30, 162, 177, 230, **261–5**, 537; and Congreve, 337; and Dryden, 325; and Fletcher, 270; and Herbert, 281; and Inigo Jones, 252; and Kyd, 261; and Milton, 310; and Shakespeare, 206, 223, 256, 263–4, 265; and Swinburne, 247; and Tacitus, 264; and the classics, 282; and politics, 275; and satire, 5; antimasque, 273; audience, 263–4, 282; disputed works, 331; editions, 239; endings of plays, 264; Horatian poems, 12; imagery, 282; language, 265; masques, 264, 272–3; poetry, **281–2**; politics, 272; reference works, 246–7; translations, 282; *The Alchemist*, 12, 245; *Bartholomew Fair*, 66, 242, 256, 262(2), 263(2), **265**; *Catiline*, 7, 265; *Cynthia's Revels*, 272–3; *The Devil is an Ass*, 193, 261; *English Grammar*, 343; *Epicoene*, 193, 262, 264–5, 270; *Epigrams*, 281, 282, Epigram LXXXII, 282, Epigram XLV, 282; *Every Man in His Humour*, 263; *Every Man out of His Humour*, 264; *The Forest*, 281, 282; *The Magnetic Lady*, 263; *Masque of Queens*, 273; *Masques of Blackness and Beauty*, 273; *Neptune's Triumph*, 273; *The New Inn*, 239–40, 261; 'On My First Sonne', 282; *Pleasure Reconcil'd to Virtue*, 273; *Poetaster*, 262; *The Sad Shepherd*, 264; *Sejanus*, 7, 242, 253, 255, 263(2), 264(2); 'Song, to Celia', 421; *A Tale of a Tub*, 246, 261, 264; 'To Edward Allen', 282; 'To Penshurst', 281, 770; 'Trust not that thing called woman', 331; *Underwood*, 274; *The Vision of Delight*, 273; *Volpone*, 211, 239–40; *Works*, 205; and Chapman and Marston, *Eastward Hoe*, 242
Jordan, A.C., 694
Jordan, William: and Cornish *Creacion*, 131
Joscelyn, John, 98
Joseph, Sr Miriam, 216
Josephus, Flavius: *Jewish Antiquities*, 129
Jourdain, Margaret: and Compton-Burnett, 542
journalism: Agee, 658; Faulkner, 637; Hemingway, 638–9; Mailer, 652; Michener, 647; K.A. Porter, 642; Pound, 618; Steinbeck, 642; Waugh, 549; drama reviewing, Australian, 728; New Journalism, 606
Joyce, James, 13, 504–5, **525–33**; and Beckett, 554, 555; and Burgess, 512; and M. Callaghan, 746; and Charyn, 653; and Dante, 529; and Farah, 685; and Faulkner, 636; and Flaubert, 526–7, 529; and Green, 553; and Aidan Higgins, 562; and Ibsen, 531, 532; and Kipling, 506; and George Moore, 471; and O'Brien, 506; and Shakespeare, 531, 532; and Woolf, 535; and allusion, 753; and censorship, 525–6; and mytho-historical pun, 518; and onomatopoeia, 63; and satire, 506; and translation, 16; aesthetic theories, 530; biography, 529; criticism, 530, 531; interviewed by Barnes, 632; language, 503, 530; letters, 529; manuscripts, 525, 526, 527; narration, 526–7, 528; post-structuralist, 781; prose style, 64; short shories, 512; sources and influences, 533; verses, 529; 'After the Race', 512; 'The Dead', 530, 532, 771; *Dubliners*, 512, 529, 530, 532, 562; *Exiles*, 526, 529, 530; *Finnegans Wake*, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532, 554; *Giacomo Joyce*, 530; 'The Holy Office', 529; 'I would in that sweet bosom be', 529; *A Portrait of the Artist as a Young Man*, 526, 528, 529, 532, 533; 'The Sisters', 532; *Stephen Hero*, 529–30; *Ulysses*, 4, 64, 514, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 533, 658
Joyce, Stanislaus, 533
Judaism *see also* antisemitism, Hebrew, Jewish writers; 'heretic hermeneutics', 779; and Klein, 744–5, 759
Judgement Day (OE), 13
Julian of Norwich, 126, 129(2)
Juliana, 82
Jung, Carl Gustav, 658, 677, 699, 768;

and Browning, 429; and T.S. Eliot, 572; and Shelley, 402; and P. White, 740
Junius, Franciscus: Middle English studies, 32; Junius manuscript, **91–2**, 103
Justa Edouardo King, 308
The Justes of the moneths of May and June, 164
Justice, Donald, 607
Juvenal: and antifeminist satire, 320; and Johnson, 365; satire, 320, 325, 510; imitations of, Oldham, 333; third satire, Dryden's translation, 325
Kafka, Franz, 795; and Gass, 654; and Roth, 652; *Vor dem Gesetz*, 769
Kallman, Chester: and Auden, 574
Kames, Henry Home, Lord, 34
Kamiriithu Educational and Cultural Centre: and Ngugi, 669
Kandinsky, Wassily: and W.C. Williams, 625
Kane, George, 114
Kanhai, Rohan, 703
Kant, Immanuel, 389, 690, 768; and Conrad, 517; and Hopkins, 444; and Lukács, 788–9; and art/science antithesis, 622; and cosmopolitanism, 598; and Marxism, 791; and post-structuralism, 767; as rhetorician, 792
Kariara, Jonathan, 681
Karlsruhe: Shakespeare productions in, 201
Kassam, Amin, 681
Kastan, David Scott: and iconography, 212
Katherine Group, 126
Kattan, Naim, 756
Kauffer, E. McKnight, 616
Ka fman, George S., 661
Kay, Paul, 54
Kean, Charles, 186, 229, 498; and German theatre, 201
Kean, Edmund, 413
Keats, John, 17, 388, 398, **400–1**, 564, 780–1; and Arnold, 422; and Browning, 429; and Larkin, 575; and Plato, 400–1; and Tennyson, 434; and W.C. Williams, 624; and myth, 389; bibliography of criticism, 401; Bridges on, 446; letters, 400; manuscripts, 2; medical training, influence of, 400; poetry, 400–1; sonnets, 178; *Endymion*, 2, 400(2), 402; 'The Eve of St. Agnes', 429; *The Fall of Hyperion*, 400; *Hyperion*, 400(2); 'I stood tip-toe upon a little hill', 17; *Lamia*, 400–1; 'Ode on a Grecian Urn', 401; 'Ode to May', 400; 'Ode to a Nightingale', 401; 'Sleep and Poetry', 17; 'To Autumn', 400, 434
Keble, John, 490–1
Keeffe, Barrie, 577
Kelley, W.M.: *A Different Drummer*, 656
Kemp, William, 196, 248
Kempe, Margery, 126, 127; and St Catherine of Siena, 127
Kendall, Henry, 722
Kendrick, T.D., 71
Keneally, Thomas: and Boateng, 667; *Bring Larks and Heroes*, 667, 733, 740; *The Chant of Jimmie Blacksmith*, 728
Kennaway, James, 505; *Tunes of Glory*, 505
Kennedy, Adrienne, 663
Kennedy, Andro and Walter: and Dunbar, 121
Kent, William, 354
Kente, Gibson, 693–4
Kenyan literature, 680; censorship, 665; and Ngugi, 683–4
Kenyatta, Jomo: *Facing Mount Kenya*, 680
Kenyon, J.P., 330
Kermode, Frank, 210, 460, 501, 503, 539
Kerouac, Jack, **649–50**
Kerrigan, John, 191
Kersey, John, 32
Keun, Odette, 520
Kibera, Leonard, 682
Kierkegaard, Søren Aabye: and Joyce, 532; and Shakespeare, 230
Killigrew, Thomas, 322
Killigrew, Sir William: *Four New Plays*, 334; *Imperial Tragedy*, 334; *The Seege of Urbin*, 334
Kilroy, Thomas: plays, 582
Kilwardby, Robert: and Bacon, 28
kind-of, 53
King, Grace, 630; essays, 630; historical writings, 630; short stories, 630; *La Dame de Sainte Hermine*, 630; *Monsieur Motte*, 630; *The Pleasant Ways of St. Médard*, 630
King, Henry, 289, 302; library of, 278
King, Mary Perry: and Carman, 758
King, Stephen, 655
King, William: and Pope, 362; *Rufinus*, 362

King Kong (musical), 693, 695
King Leir, 212
kingship: OE, 103
Kingsley, Charles: and medievalism, 474
Kingsley, Henry, **734–5**; *The Recollections of Geoffry Hamlyn*, 734, 735
Kinnaird, Maria: and Dora Wordsworth, 392
Kinnell, Galway, 607, 610, 611
Kinsella, W.P., 745
Kipling, Rudyard, **519**, 524; and Burgess, 512; and Hemingway, 640; and imperialism, 507; influence on 20th C writers, 506–7; short stories, 512; 'The Brushwood Boy', 519; *Kim*, 507; 'The Man Who Would Be King', 519; *Rewards and Fairies*, 501
Kipphardt, Heiner: and Shaffer, 585; *März*, 585
Kirby, William: *The Golden Dog*, 752
Kirkconnell, Watson, 308
Klaeber, Frederick, 88
Klein, A.M., 526, 744–5, **759**; *Portrait of the Poet As Landscape*, 759; *The Rocking Chair*, 759; *The Second Scroll*, 744–5
Klein, Melanie: and T.S. Eliot, 569
Kleist, Heinrich von: *Über das Marionettentheater*, 778–9
Kneller, Godfrey: and Dryden, 326
Knevet, Ralph: *Supplement* to the *Faerie Queene*, 290
Knight, G.R. Wilson, 227; and J.C. Powys, 548
Knights, L.C., 231
Koch, Christopher J., 729, 734, 740; *The Year of Living Dangerously*, 728
Kocher, Paul, 261
Koerner, E.F.K., 36
Koestler, Arthur, 547, 549, **553–4**; and Orwell, 544; and Sartre, 507; *Arrival and Departure*, 544; *Stranger on the Square*, 553
Koestler, Cynthia, 553; *Stranger on the Square*, 553
Kolatkar, Arun: *Jejuri*, 715
Kolhaase, Wolfgang, 18
The Komagata Maru Incident, 760
Kopit, Arthur: and Shaffer, 585; *Indians*, 585
Kosinski, Jerzy, 655
Kramer, Leonie, 726
Krapp, George P., 82, 99
Krauth, Nigel: *Matilda, My Darling*, 720
Krenkow, Johanna: and Lawrence, 538
Krieger, Murray, 360
Kristeva, Julia, 772, 786, 787; and Nichol, 749
Kroetsch, Robert, 745, 748, 750–1, 751, **754–5**; poetry, 759; travel writing, 755; *Alibi*, 755; *Badlands*, 755; *Field Notes*, 759; *Gone Indian*, 755
Kuhn, Thomas, 16; *The Structure of Scientific Revolutions*, 6
Kunene, Mazisi: *Emperor Shaka the Great*, 666
Kunitz, Stanley, 607
Kurelek, William, 746; *Someone With Me*, 746
Kurosawa, Akira, 204
Kyd, Thomas, 210, 255; and Jonson, 261; and Shakespeare, 187, 206, 207, 234, 256; reference works, 247; visual art in, 207; *The Spanish Tragedy*, 234, 242, 246, 251, 252, 256, 261, 268
Kyle, Barry, 203
Labov, William, 36
Lacan, Jacques, 21, 469, 555, 563, 621, 735, 762, 779, 786; and Orwell, 546; and German scholars, 7; and the imaginary, 462; and narration, 795–6; and psychoanalysis, 794; interpretation, 796; structural linguistics, 797
Lachmann, Karl Konrad Friedrich Wilhelm: method, 3
Lacnunga, 100
Lacoue-Labarthe, Philippe, 778
Ladurie, Roy: *Montaillou*, 20
La Fontaine, Jean de: Marianne Moore's translation, 617
Laforgue, Jules, 416, 472, 531; and T.S. Eliot, 570
La Guma, Alex, 666, 700; *In the Fog of the Season's End*, 666–7
Laing, R.D., 735
Lake District: and Wordsworth, 392
Lamb, Charles, **414–15**, 658; and children's literature, 352; on language, 412; 'Genteel Style in Writing', 412
Lamb, Mary: and children's literature, 352
Lambarde, William, 77
Lammers, Joseph, 315
Lamming, George, 703; *The Emigrants*, 705; *The Pleasures of Exile*, 703
Lampman, Archibald, 758
Lancelot: in literature, 124

Landon, Letitia, 418
landscape: and Forster, 524; and Milton, 307; and Pope, 359; Radcliffe, 385; and Australian literature, 721, 733; and Canadian literature, 748–9; and Canadian travel writing, 746; and Edwardian fiction, 501; language of, 19th C poetry, 417–18; and literature, 5, 12; place names in, 59; and South African poetry, 691; symbolic, 778
landscape gardens: 18th C, 354
Lane, Pat, 745
Lanham, Robert, 183, 271; letter, 56
Lang, Andrew, 475
Langer, Susanne, 768
Langland, William, 108; audience, 108; sources 115–16; *Piers Plowman*, 108, 111, **114–17**, 118, 127
language, 7, **24–66** *see also* language and style, linguistics; 16th C, 35; 19th C, 416–17, 475–6; 20th C American drama, 663–4; and Sir Francis Bacon, 292; and Barthelme, 655; and Beckett, 554; and Franklin, 594; and Heller, 653; and Kroetsch, 755, 759; and Logan, 616; and Shakespeare, 216–17; and Tennyson, 435–6; and Watson, 754; and Wiebe, 755; and autobiography, 411; and the body, 772; and class, 475–6; and East African literature, 684; and Ezekiel, 717; and female body, 749; and Indian writers, 719–20; and place, Canadian literature, 748; and politics, 772, 791–2; and psychoanalysis, 797; and revolution, 709; and sexuality, Barth, 651; Caribbean English, 702, 703, 711–12, 712; African literature and English, 668; choice, in Africa, 683–4; development, and African novel, 668; English as foreign, 13, 25; exiled Caribbeans, 703; Finnish and English, 13; games, 216–7, 765(2); gipsy, 26; Indian English, 715; masculine, 627; of bodybuilding, 56; of poetry, 416–7, 566; origins, 34; paradigm of, 766–7; Pennsylvania, English in, 36; postholocaust, 656; scientific, 18th C, 352; sex differentiation in, 13; South African English, 691; Swedish, English influence on, 13; theory, 334–5, 595; traveller, 26; West African writers and English, 674
Language Poets: and postmodernism, 790
language and style: 1380–1580, 162; Romantic period, 388, 412; Austen, 409; Beckett, 555; Beerbohm, 521; Bunyan, 341; Chaucer, 143–5; Defoe, 372; Dickens, 476; Dryden, 327; T.S. Eliot, 569; Faulkner, 635, 636; Frost, 615; Glasgow, 643; Green, 503; Hawkes, 650; Hopkins, 443, 444; Jonson, 265; Joyce, 503, 530; C.S. Lewis, 548; Marlowe, 260; Milton, 303, 304, 313, 314–15; Oppen, 617; Orwell, 544, 546; C. Rossetti, 439; Scott, 405; Shakespeare, 206, 216, 221, 228; Sidney, 168; Stein, 632; Stowe, 599; Strachey, 521; Whitman, 592; Wordsworth, 388, 393; Wycherley, 334; Yeats, 568
Lanham, Richard, 228
Lanier, Emilia, 197
la Perrière, Guillaume de: *The Theatre of Fine Devices*, 229
Laplanche, Jean, 787
Lardner, Ring, 635; and Mencken, 656; 'Haircut', 635; 'How To Write Short Stories', 635; 'Some Like Them Cold', 635
Larkin, Philip, 10, 18, 19, 575; and Hardy, 441–2; *Mr Bleaney*, 575
Larsen, Wolf: and Jack London, 600
Lask, Emile, 767
Latin: palaeography, medieval, 68
Laud, William: and Geneva Bible, 183; and Herbert, 287
Laurence, Margaret, 747, 751, **754**; *The Diviners*, 754; *The Stone Angel*, 754; 'To Set Our Home in Order', 754
Lavin, Mary: short stories, 512
law, 769; in American fiction, 591; legal English, 66; legal writing, and literary discourse, 776–7; and literature, 142, 277, 591; and post-structuralism, 767–8
Lawes, Henry: letters, 297
Lawrence, D.H., 12, 14, 17, **538–41**, **572**, 658; and Forster, 524; and Gordimer, 698; and H.D., 633; and Kipling, 506; and Shaw, 586; and Mollie Skinner, 742; and Australia, 725; and Australian literature, 721; and lawlessness, 506; and mining novel, 502; criticism, 538, 541; endings, 501; letters, 538–9, 540; newly discovered novel, 514; plays, 541; poetry, 572; sources, 540–1; vitalism, 764; *Aaron's Rod*, 540; *The Boy in the Bush*, 540;

Collected Poems, 572; *The Daughter-in-Law*, 541; *The Fox*, 539, 540; *Kangaroo*, 540; *Lady Chatterley's Lover*, 503, 540, 541, 586; *Last Poems*, 572; *The Lost Girl*, 540; *Movements in European History*, 540; *Mr Noon*, 538; *Pansies*, 572; *Phoenix II*, 538; *The Plumed Serpent*, 539, 540; *The Rainbow*, 14, 503–4, 539, 541, 766; *St Mawr*, 540; *Sons and Lovers*, 540, 541; *Studies in Classic American Literature*, 538; *The White Peacock*, 502, 539; *Women in Love*, 501, 503–4, 538, 539, 766
Lawson, Henry, 722, 729, 732, 734, **735–6**, 736; poetry, 735; short stories, 735; 'Telling Mrs. Baker', 732; 'The Union Buries Its Dead', 732
Layamon: *Brut*, 65, 112(2)
Laye, Camara, 666
Layton, Irving, 745
Lead, Jane (17th C): and Woolf, 535
Leapor, Mary, 355, 356
Lear, Edward, 420; and Pre-Raphaelites, 489; *Nonsense Verse*, 449; *The Quangle Wangle's Hat*, 449
Leavis, F.R., 231, 340, 435, 537, 690, 723, 763; and Australian writers, 723; and Bradbury, 505; and Bunyan, 340; and Eliot, 614; and Lodge, 505; and lyrics, 435; and D. MacCarthy, 537; and Shakespeare, 231; and Snow, 8–9
Leavis, Q.D., 537
le Carré, John, 509(2); as myth-maker, 506
Lechevalier, Jean Baptiste: and Greece, 19
Leconte de Lille, Charles-Marie-René: and pastoral, 175
Lee, Laurie, 546–7
Lee, Sidney: and the *DNB*, 480
legend: Don Juan, and Walcott, 713
Legenda Aurea, 134
Le Guin, Ursula, 648
Lehmann, Geoffrey: *Nero Poems*, 742
Leicester, Robert Dudley, Earl of, **170–1**
Leicester: Theatre Royal, 498–9
Leigh, J.E. Austen: *Memoir*, 409
Leigh, Mike: improvised plays, 582–3
Leipzig: Shakespeare productions in, 203
Leisi, Ernst, 54
Lemercier, Eugene Emmanuel: and Stevens, 623
le Moyne, Pierre: *La Gallerie des femmes fortes*, 161
Lenglet, Jean *see* Willem Johan Marie
Lennox, Charlotte: *The Female Quixote*, 382–3
Lennoxville Festival, 760–1
Lermontov, Mikhail Yurevich, 472
Leshoai, Benjamin L., 682
Lessing, Doris, 547, **559–60**, 694–5, 700; and Kipling, 506; and the city, 511; African fiction, 560; diary fiction, 513; interview, 560; space fiction, 560; *Canopus in Argus: Archives*, 560; *The Four-Gated City*, 511; *The Golden Notebook*, 513, 560; *The Grass is Singing*, 559, 671; *Landlocked*, 695; *The Marriages Between Zones Three, Four and Five*, 560; *The Memoirs of a Survivor*, 559; 'The Old Chief Mshlanga', 560; *Shikasta*, 560
'lethetic fictions', 773
A Letter Sent by Maydens of London, 182
letterforms, 33
letters *see* correspondence, familiar letter
Lever, J.W., 252
Levertov, Denise, 607(2), 611
Levi, Peter, 575
Lévi-Strauss, Claude, 690, 767, 768, 794, 797; and Propp, 773; *The Origin of Table Manners*, 729
Levin, Harry, 788
Levine, Norman: and autobiography, 745–6; *Canada Made Me*, 745
Levinson, Daniel, 596
Lewalski, Barbara, 289
Lewes, George Henry, 475, 479; and Dallas, 484–5; and G. Eliot, 419, 464
Lewin, Hugh, 687
Lewis, Alun, 507
Lewis, C.S., 114, 182, **548**, 716; and autobiography, 513; fantasy literature, 510; *Perelandra*, 548; *Till We Have Faces*, 548
Lewis, Matthew Gregory: and Hoffman, 403; and J. Richardson, 752; gothic fiction, 384, 385; *The Monk*, 403
Lewis, Percy Wyndham: and satire, 5
Lewis, R.W.B., 590
Lewis, Sinclair: and Mencken, 656; and Wharton, 630; letters, 630; *Babbitt*, 659
Lewis, Wyndham, 538, 629; *The Apes of God*, 538; *Blast 3*, 538; *Mrs Dukes' Million*, 538
Lex Salica, 81
lexical history, 56
lexical phonology: generative theory of, 45

lexicography, 56–7 *see also* dictionaries; history, 31–2; OE, 78–9
Leybourne, George, 494
Leylond, John, 29
Leyris, Pierre, 570–1
Libeaus Desconsus, 117
libel, 508
Liber Scintillarum, 54, 80
liberalism: South Africa, 666; in South Africa, 686–7; South Africa, 694–5; in South Africa, 695
liberation: and feminism, 688
libraries: 17th C, 278; Chichester Cathedral, 278; Dulwich College, 282; Durham, 67
The Licensing Act of 1737, 368–9
Life of Machutus (OE), 98, 100–1
Life of Wulfstan (OE), 77
Lifes Weg, 92–3
The Life and Adventures of a Reformed Magdalen, 383
light: Milton, 313
Lightfoot, D.W., 48
lighting: Elizabethan theatres, 250–1; Shakespeare, 197
Lilburne, John: pamphlets, 275
Lillo, George, 350
Lily, William: *Grammar*, 29
limericks: Victorian, 449
Lincolnshire: and Tennyson, 434
Lindfors, Bernth, 670–1
Lindisfarne Gospels, 77
Lindsay, Jack, 727
Lindsay, Joan: *Picnic at Hanging Rock*, 728
Lindsay, Norman, 727
Lindsay, Vachel: and Dickey, 613
line-endings: Wordsworth, 388
linguistic criticism, 777
linguistics, 13–14, 747–8 *see also* language; and Coleridge, 387; and Shakespeare, 216; and Wordsworth, 387; and psychoanalysis, 797; and structuralism, 671; history of, 28–36; structural, and Hopkins, 444–5; theory of, causality in, 27
Linton, William James, 420
literacy: and Murdoch, 559
literary criticism: history, 764; origins of, 318; African, 669–71; Canadian, 749; Caribbean, 705; Indian, 714; South African, 688, 693
literary magazines, 485
literary theory, 14, 15, **762–97**; medieval, 105–6, 143; 17th C, 292; and Blake, 390; and black literature, 605–6; and linguistics, 62; and Reformation Protestantism, 287; history, 105–6; Canada, 746–7
literature: physical existence, 1–2; sociology of, development of, 7; teaching *see* teaching of literature
lithoko: South Africa, 694
Little Gidding Community, 285, 286; *Harmonies of the Gospels*, 286–7
'Little Son Hugh' (ballad), 14
little theatre: American, 661
Littlewit, Proctor, 263
Littlewood, Joan, 578
liturgy: and drama, 209–10; and Herbert, 286–7; and Langland, 115; and Shakespeare, 229
Living Theatre, 662
Livy: and Shakespeare, 235
Lizier, Grazida, 107
Lloyd, Edward: and popular fiction, 486–7; *The Penny Pickwick*, 486
Lloyd, Marie, 486
local colour novels, 599
Locke, John, **344–5**, 350, 351, 792; and Johnson, 374; and Sterne, 383; and children's literature, 352; and fear of enthusiasm, 11; *Some Thoughts concerning Education*, 344–5
Lockhart, John Gibson: and *Blackwood's Edinburgh Magazine*, 414; and *The Quarterly Review*, 486; *Life of Scott*, 405
Lodge, David, 505
Lodge, Thomas, 177, **181**, 255; 'metamorphosis by love' motif, 180; *A Looking Glass for London and England*, 162; *Robin the Devil*, 181; *Rosalynde*, 181
Logan, John, **615–16**; and language, 616; *The Bridge of Change*, 615–16; *Manhattan Movements*, 616; *Only the Dreamer Can Change the Dream*, 615
Logan, W.H., 338
logocentrism, 765
London, Jack, 600, **630–1**; and Dickey, 613; essays, 630; short stories, 630; *Before Adam*, 631; *The Call of the Wild*, 630; *The Cruise of the Snark*, 630; 'The Dream of Debs', 631; *The Iron Heel*, 630, 631; *John Barleycorn*, 630; Klondike stories, 630; *Martin Eden*, 630; *The People of the Abyss*, 630; *The Road*, 630; *The Scarlet Plague*, 631; *The Sea-Wolf*, 630; *The*

Star Rover, 631; *White Fang*, 630
London: Chinese Gallery, Knightsbridge, 489; and Mansfield, 511
Long, Huey, 606
Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth, 608; and Dante, 605
Longinus, 764; and Pope, 361
Longshanks, 249
Longueville, Peter: *The English Hermit*, 11
Loos, Anita, 604
Lord, John Vernon (illustrator), 449
'lost race' motif fiction, 605
Lotringer, Sylvère, 797
Louÿs, Pierre: and John Gray, 448; letters, 448
Love, Nicholas, 126
love: in Australian short story, 734; in Marlowe, 260; in Ramanujan, 718; in Shakespeare, 219, 228; in Swift, 11; in women's poetry, 418
love poetry: and Milton, 305
love triangles, 502
love-change: in Shakespeare, 219
Lovedale Literary Society, 693
Lovedale Training Society, 693
Lovelace, Ada (Byron), 477
Lovelace, Earl, 705, **707**; plays, 713; *The Dragon Can't Dance*, 707; *Jestina's Calypso and Other Plays*, 713
Lovelace, Richard: and visual arts, 279; 'Ellinda's Glove', 279
A Lover's Complaint: authorship, 65
Lowe, Robert, 490
Lowe, Stephen, 578
Lowell, Robert, 10, 444, 608, 610, 616; and Baudelaire, 564; and Dante, 605; *For Lizzie and Harriet*, 609; *Imitations*, 607
Lowry, Malcolm, **555–6**, **753**; 'Elephant and Colosseum', 556, 753; *Under the Volcano*, 556, 745, 753
Lowth, Robert, 30, 31, 34
LTP Group, 792
Lucas, John, 463
Lucifer: in middle ages, 81
Luhan, Mabel Dodge, 658
Lukács, Georg, 502, 688, 789, 791; 'The Theory of the Novel', 788
Lurie, Morris: and Australia, 725
Lushington, Thomas, 294
lute songs: and Herbert, 287
Luther, Martin, 207; and Shakespeare, 207
Luthuli, Chief Albert, 694
Lutz, Cora, 110
Lydgate, John, **118–19**, 140; and Chaucer, 142–3; and Dunbar, 121; and Henryson, 120; *The Siege of Thebes*, 119, 142–3; *Troy Book*, 118–19
Lyly, John, 207, 219; and Ovid, 245; 'metamorphosis by love' motif, 180; reference works, 247; *Endimion*, 245; *Euphues: The Anatomy of Wit*, 182; *Gallathea*, 257; *Love's Metamorphosis*, 257; *Mother Bombie*, 241
Lynn, Kenneth S., 8
Lyotard, Jean-François, 765, 772
lyres: OE, 70
lyric, 474, 778; 17th C, 280; Canadian poetry, 757; French, and Chaucer, 159
Lytton, Edward George Earle Bulwer Lytton, first Baron, 454–5; and J. Richardson, 752; and Rome, 489; novels, 450; *The Coming Race*, 454–5; *Zanoni*, 454
Maas, Henry, 448
Maaseik embroideries, 71–2
Macaulay, Thomas Babington: and Rome, 489; and stylistic dualism, 476
McAuley, James, 726, **742**
MacCarthy, Desmond, 537–8
McCarthy, Mary, 606
McClure, Norman, 290
Mac Colla, Fionn, 505, 554
McCrea, Brian, 372
McCullers, Carson, 606
McCullough, Colleen, 722
MacDiarmid, Hugh, 505, **574**, 610; and Frost, 615; and Wordsworth, 615; 'Water of Life', 574
McDonald, Christie V., 783
Macdonald, Dwight: interview, 656
McDonald, Roger: and Achebe, 667; *1915*, 667, 726, 733
Macdonald, Ross (Kenneth Millar), 644; and Charyn, 653; and R.B. Parker, 645
Macdonell, Anne: 'Mr Meredith's odes to France', 440
McDowall, Roddy, 204
McEwan, Ian, 563; short stories, 512; *The Cement Garden*, 563
MacEwen, Gwendolyn, **759–60**; *Steveston*, 759–60; *The T.E. Lawrence Poems*, 759

Macey, Samuel, 357
MacGill, Patrick, 503
McGonagall, William, 13
McGrath, John, 579
Machaut, Guillaume de, 106
Macherey, Pierre, 457, 502, 546, 789; and popular fiction, 793
Machiavelli, Niccolò, 162, 252, 304, 783; and Barnes, 270; and Shakespeare, 227
Machin, Lewis: and *The Insatiate Countess*, 240
McIlvanney, William, 505
MacInnes, Colin, 558; *Fancy Free*, 558
MacIntosh, Angus, 121
Mack, Maynard, 359
McKaig, Alec: and Fitzgerald, 634; diaries, 634
McKay, Claude, 656, 707, 712
Macken, Walter: short stories, 512
McKinnell, J.: staging of Digby *Mary Magdelen*, 134
McKinnon, Barry, 745
Maclaren-Ross, Julian, 507; stories, 507; *Memoirs of the Forties*, 507
McLaverty, Michael, 503
MacLeish, Archibald, 608
MacLennan, Hugh, 747, 750; *Return of the Sphinx*, 733
McLuhan, Marshall: and Pound, 620
MacNeice, Louis, 573; plays, 577
The Macquarie Dictionary, 729
Macready, William Charles, 458, 494; and Browning, 425; *The Diaries of William Charles Macready*, 425
Macro plays, 130, 132, 134
madness: in Orwell, 544; and Tennyson, 435–6
Maeterlinck, Maurice: and actors as puppets, 496
magazines (see) periodicals
magic: and magicians, 255; in Marlowe, 259, 260; in Spenser, 259
Magritte, René: and Stoppard, 587
Mahapatra, Jayanta: 'A Fear of Falling', 717; 'Someday I'll Know What I'm Searching For', 717; 'Stand By, Memory', 717
Maidment, James, 338
Maidwell, Lewis: and Dryden, 325
Mailer, Norman, 13, 606, 627, **652**; and jeremiad tradition, 628(2); and Jack London, 600; interview, 652; journalism, 652; *An American Dream*, 626, 652; *The Armies of the Night*, 628
Maillard, Keith, 751
Maillu, David, 680, 681
Maittaire, Michael, 31
Major, Clarence, 629
Malamud, Bernard, 628; and Blaise Clark, 745
Malawi literature, 679; censorship, 665
Maldon, The Battle of, 65, 73, 83(2), **97–8**; dating of, 108
male attitudes: in Australian poets, 734
male impersonators, 496–7
Malik, Keshav: 'Good Friday', 717
Mallarmé, Stéphane, 19, 768; and modernism, 541; *La Musique et les lettres*, 780
Malory, Sir Thomas, **123–5**; and OED, 216; and Tennyson, 433; *Morte D'Arthur*, 124–5, 433; *Tale of the Sankgreal*, 125
Malouf, David, 742
man: Swift's definition, 370
Manchester, Henry Montagu, first Earl: *Manchester al mondo*, 278
Mandel, Eli, 745
Mandelstam, Osip, 10
Mandeville, Bernard de, 34; and country-house ethos, 349
Mandeville, Sir John, 126
The Maner to Lyue Well, 2, 162
Mangles, James Henry: and Tennyson, 433–4; diary, 433–4
Mangua, Charles, 680
Manifest Destiny, doctrine of: and Melville, 598
manifesto: as art form, 626
Manitoba: theatre in, 760
Mankind, 134
Manly, J., 137
mannerism: and Renaissance poetry, 279
Manners, John: and Morris, 481; *A Plea for National Holydays*, 481
Manning, Henry Edward, Cardinal: and Belloc, 521
Mannyng, Robert: *Handlyng Synne*, 121–2, 130
Mansfield, Katherine: and Lawrence, 538; and Woolf, 534; and the city, 511; short stories, 512
Manso, Giovanni-Baptista: and Milton, 309
'the man of letters', 764
Mantuan, Baptista: and Googe, 178
Manuel des Péchés, 122
manuscripts: analysis, 1; decoration of,

118–19; ME romance collections, 118; medieval, 110–11, 130; Victorian period, 473; Bede Moore Ms, 43; Brussels, Bib. Royale, 108–9; Brussels, Bollandists' Library, 102; Cambridge Corpus, 153; Cambridge Pembroke, 127; Cambridge St John's College, 153; Cambridge Trinity College, 170; Cambridge UL, 117, 139; Castle Howard, 127; Derby, 334; Edinburgh, Scotland Advocates Library, 112; Einsiedeln Stiftsbibliotek, 152; Junius, 32, 81, 82; Kirkpatrick, 134; Leeds Brotherton Library, 325; Lincoln, 118, 123; London BL, 67, 98, 99, 100, 101(2), 109–110, 118, 119, 123, 126, 129, 143, 144, 146, 170, 324, 343, 425; New York, University of Rochester, 436; Norwich Kirkpatrick, 134; Nottingham UL, Middleton, 112; Oxford, 68–9, 111; Oxford Bodley, 68–9, 101, 108, 116, 121, 123, 127, 128, 278, 285, 293, 297, 298; Paris Mazarine, 123; 'Phillipps' (of Sidney *Old Arcadia*), 169; Portland, 369; Vienna, Österreichische Nationalbibliothek, 102–3; Wales National Library, 164; Yale Beineck Library, 110; Yale Marston, 110

March, William *see* William Robert Campbell

Marcus, Jane, 535

Marcus, Stephen,, 458

Marcuse, Herbert, 789; and Gordimer, 697–8

Marechal, Marcel, 221

Marechera, Dambudzo, 701

marginalia: Carlyle, 479

Marie, Willem Johan: and Rhys, 710

Marie de France: and Fowles, 562

Marino, Giambattista: translation of, 278; *La Strage degl'Innocenti*, 308

Markham, Gervase, 295–6; *Soldier's Grammar*, 299

Marlborough, Sarah Churchill, Duchess of: and Vanbrugh, 338

Marlowe, Christopher, 210, 255, **259–61**; and Beckett, 260; and Chapman, 177; and Goethe, 259; and Milton, 314; and Shakespeare, 187, 192, 196–7, 206, 230; and Spenser, 259, 260; and Tennyson, 436; and mannerism, 279; biography, 259; blank verse, 178; language, 260; reference works, 247; *Dido*, 256, 261; *Doctor Faustus*, 230, 242(2), 253, 255, **259–60**; *Edward II*, 259, 260–1; *Hero and Leander*, 177; *The Jew of Malta*, 259; *The Massacre at Paris*, 259, **261**; *Pharsalia*, 178; *Tamburlaine*, **260**, 314, 436

Marns, Frederick, 442

Marquis, Don: and Mencken, 656

marriage, 419; and Austen, 409; and Chaucer, 148, 149; and G. Eliot, 466; and Mphahlele, 696; and Pym, 558; and Australian short story, 732

The Marriage Broker, 243

Marriott, Anne, 759

Marriott, Ernest: and Alfred Russel Wallace, 488

Marryat, Captain Frederick: and Hemingway, 640; and Smollett, 450; novels, 450

Mars-Jones, Adam: short stories, 512

Marseilles: Shakespeare productions in, 203

Marsh, George, 476

Marsh, Henry, 2

Marsh, Thomas, 2

Marshall, Alan, 742

Marshall, Paule, 706

Marston, John, **269**; and *The Insatiate Countess*, 239–40; 'metamorphosis by love' motif, 180; satire, 269; *Antonio's Revenge*, 253, 256; *The Dutch Courtesan*, 269; *The Malcontent*, 242, 269; and Chapman and Jonson, *Eastward Hoe*, 242

Martial: and Herrick, 290; and Jonson, 282

Martin, Julia: and E.B. Browning, 423

Martin-Harvey, John, 496

Martineau, Harriet, 488

martyrdom: in Hardy, 468

Martyrology (OE), 102

Martz, Louis, 282, 289, 315

Marvell, Andrew, 275, **291–2**, **330**; and later writers, 291–2; and Nabokov, 649; biography, 292; marriage, 330; 'The Garden', **292**; 'Last Instructions to a Painter', 318, 320; 'The Nymph complaining for the death of her Faun', 291; 'To His Coy Mistress', 21, 292; 'Upon Appleton House', 292

Marx, Karl: and language of poetry, 417; intellectual development, 791

Marx, Leo, 8

Marxism and Marxist criticism, 606, 766, 772, 774, 777, **788–94**; and African

literature, 671–2; of Dickens, 458; and East African drama, 682; of G. Eliot, 464; and narratology, 770; and Soyinka, 677
Marxist theory of literature, 470
Mary: in OE literature, 82–3
masculinity: Fowles, 561; and nationalism, 591; and writing style, 627
Masefield, John: and Margaret Bridges, 565; letters, 565; poetry, 565
Masiye, Andreya, 680
mask: idea of, in poetry, 416
masochism: and Shelley, 403
Mason, John: *The Turk*, 246
masquerade: and 18th C novels, 376
masques: 17th C, 346; court, 214, 255; and Dunbar, 121; Jacobean tragedy, 255–6; Jonson, music for, 264; and magic, 255; Renaissance, **271–3**; in Shakespeare, 234
mass art, 785
mass culture, 606
mass fiction *see* popular fiction
mass-market periodicals *see* popular periodicals
massacre: in Vonnegut, 655
Massinger, Philip, 191; old-spelling editions, 191; Spanish influence on, 258; *A New Way to Pay Old Debts*, 252; *The Renegado*, 258; *The Roman Actor*, 12; and Fletcher, *Love's Cure*, 258; and Thomas Dekker, *The Virgin Martyr*, 270
Masson, David, 308
Masters, Edgar Lee, 611
mateship: in Australian literature, 721, 734; Lawson, 735
mathematics: and Carroll, 466
Mather, Cotton, 593; *Pietas in Patram*, 594
Matisse, Henri: and Joyce, 527
Matshoba, Mtutuzeli, 700
Mattera, Don, 687
Matthew of Vendome, 109
Matthews, James, 687
Matthiessen, F.O., 599
Matthiessen, Peter, 654, 657; *Far Tortuga*, 654
Mattingly, H., 87
Maturin, Charles Robert: gothic fiction, 384–5
Maugham, W. Somerset: and Burgess, 512; short stories, 512
Mauritian literature, 681
Mauthner, Fritz, and Beckett, 554
Maxims, 98
maxims: Johnson, 374
Maxwell, J.C., 187, 190
Mayhew, Henry, 487; and Orwell, 487; and Turgenev, 487; *London Labour and the London Poor*, 487
Maynard, John, 422
Mazrui, Ali, 670
meaning: literary, 768
Meason, M.L., 461
Mechthild of Magdeburg, 107
Mede, Joseph, 302, 303; and the Book of Revelation, 294
media: popular, and female sexuality, 786
medicine: ME, 126, 129; Renaissance, 161; 18th C, 352; and phonetics, 31; medical texts, OE, 99–100; and Keats, 400; and Middleton, 259; and Sterne, 383; and Webster, 259; and W.C. Williams, 647
medicine shows, 663
'medieval', 109
medieval commentaries: editing, 3
medieval romance: and Fowles, 562
medievalism: in Romantic and Victorian literature, 474; and South African novel, 697
meditative verse, 610; and Harpur, 738
Mehrotra, Arvind, 717–18
Meiningen: Shakespeare productions in, 201, 203
melancholy: Thurber, 660; Victorian, 448–9
Mellick, J.S.D., 734
melodrama: in African drama, 684; in Dickens, 458; and Victorian novel, 452
Melville, Herman, 515, 590–1, **596–8**, 703; and Browne, 294; and Charyn, 653; and Lowry, 556; and Matthiesson, 654; and Milton, 316; and Patrick White, 739; and American character, 590; poetry, 597; short fiction, 597, 598; 'Bartleby the Scrivener', 17, 598; 'Benito Cereno', 598; *Billy Budd, Sailor*, 591, 597; *The Confidence Man*, 597, 598; 'I and My Chimney', 598; *Mardi*, 596–7; *Marquesan Encounters*, 598; *Moby-Dick*, 597, 598, 763; *Omoo*, 596, 598; *Pierre*, 597, 598; *Redburn*, 597; *Typee*, 596, 598; *Whitejacket*, 597
Menabrea, L.F., 477

Mencken, H.L., **656**; and Dreiser, 631; and Fitzgerald, 634
Mendelson, Edward, 10
Mendes, Alfred, **707–8**; *Black Fauns*, 707–8; *Pitch Lake*, 707
Menippean satire, 506; in Johnson, 374
Meredith, George, **440**, **469**; and Alice Meynell, 440; and Swinburne, 437; notebooks, 469; sexuality in novels, 452; *The Adventures of Harry Richmond*, 469; *The Egoist*, 469; *Modern Love*, 437, 440; *The Ordeal of Richard Feverel*, 469; poetry, 440
Merimée, Prosper: and Pater, 482
Merrill, James, 611, 616; *The Changing Light of Sandover*, 616
Merwin, W.S., 607, 611
Messina, Cedric, 204
metadrama: Renaissance, 205
metafiction, 504, 751, 769–70
metamorphosis: by love, 257
metaphor: in 17th C plays, 335; and humour, 22–3; and narrative structure, 555; and theatre arts, 663; Aristotle's theory of, 35; epistemology of, 792; semiotic analysis of, 775–6; Faulkner, 635; Herbert, 286; Lovelace, 707; Scott, 405; Shakespeare, 214; Swinburne, 438
metaphorics: of fiction, 629
'metaphysical': and Lope de Vega, 278
metaphysical poetry, 65
metaphysics: in Australian writing, 723, 729; influence on P. White, 740; and *Scrutiny*, 764; Soyinka, 677
Metcalf, John, 756; *General Ludd*, 756
Methodism: and Pratt, 759
Methodius: *Revelations*, 129
Metis culture, 744
metre: ME, 43–4; OE, 65, 84(2); alliterative, 111–12; iambic, and Pope, 362
Metres of Boethius, 99
metropolis: and Caribbean writing, 704
Meynell, Alice: and Meredith, 440
Michaelis, Johann David, 34–5
Michaelmas: liturgy, and Milton, 307
Michener, James A., 647; journalism, 647; *The Bridge of Andau*, 647; *The Drifters*, 647; *Tales of the South Pacific*, 647
middle ages *see* medievalism
'Middle Ages', 109
Middle English, 24, 39; grammatical theory, 29; Latin grammars, 29; medieval linguists, 28; phonology, 43–4; and sociolinguistics, 37; syntax, 48; vocabulary and semantics, 55
Middle Scots, 48–9; poetry, 120–1
middle-class *see also* class; culture, 254–5, 276–7; women writers, Renaissance, 276–7
Middleton, Thomas, **265–8**; and Aleman, 246; and Shakespeare, 195, 267–8; bibliography, 247; language, 246, 266, 267; performances, 266; politics, 267; *A Chaste Maid in Cheapside*, 246, 266; *Michaelmas Term*, 266; *More Dissemblers Besides Women*, 195, 266; *No Wit, No Help Like a Woman's*, 266; *The Old Law*, 12, 267; *The Revenger's Tragedy*, 242–3, 253, 267–8; *A Trick to Catch the Old One*, 242, 266; *The Triumphs of Truth*, 266; *The Widow*, 266; *The Wisdom of Solomon Paraphrased*, 266; *The Witch*, 245, 266; *Women Beware Women*, 12, 242, 256, 266(2), 267; and Dekker, *The Roaring Girl*, 245, 270; and Rowley, *The Changeling*, 66, 256, 265, 266, **267**
Midgeley, Robert: and *A New Treatise of Natural Philosophy*, 345
Miège, Guy, 31
The Mighty Sparrow *see* Sparrow
migrant writing: Australian, 725–6, 733
Mikami, Isao, 305
Miles, Josephine, 607
Mill, James, 490
Mill, John Stuart, 490, 690, 769; and G. Eliot, 464
Millar, John: and the Scottish Enlightenment, 353
Millar, Kenneth *see* Ross Macdonald
millennialism, 593; and Coleridge, 397; and Paine, 376
Miller, Arthur, 661; interview, 663
Miller, Henry, **645–6**; autobiography, 745; essays, 645; letters, 645; short stories, 645; *The Air-Conditioned Nightmare*, 646; *Opus Pistorum*, 646
Miller, Hugh (geologist), 490
Miller, J. Hillis, 541, 763
Miller, Jonathan, 185, 199, 204
Miller, Perry, 589
Millett, Kate, 672
Millin, Sarah Gertrude, 692; *Mary Glenn*, 692

Mills, John, 756; *Skevington's Daughter*, 756
Mills & Boon (publishers), 784
Milner, Andrew, 306
Milosz, Czeslaw, 10
Milton, John, 275, 294, **297–316**, 534, 611, 715; and C. Brontë, 462; and Browne, 293; and H. Burton, 303; and Davenant, 312; and Dryden, 327, 329; and Harpur, 738; and Horace, 310; and Housman, 447; and Jonson, 310; and Marlowe, 314; and Melville, 316; and Philips, 363; and Pope, 316; and Pushkin, 302; and Shakespeare, 207, 305; and Mary Shelley, 411; and Spenser, 303; and Spinoza, 307; and Vaughan, 288; and Winstanley, 295, 303; and Wordsworth, 396; and Wyatt, 310; and the Bible, 300–2, 304, 305, 311–12, 315; and classical writers, 304, 307, 308, 309, 310, 314–15; and Islam, 305; and masque, 272; and painting, 211; and politics, 165, 275; audience, 313; bibliography, 297–8; biography, 354; choruses and semichoruses, 315; dialogue, 313; Elegies, 310; endings, 315; epigrams, 309, 310; illustrators of, 316; influence, **315–6**; international criticism of, 305–6; language, 303, 304, 313, 314–15; Latin poetry, **308–10**; library, 373; politics, 298–9, 302; prose, 64(2), **311–12**; rustication, 304; sonnets, 310; sources, 314; translation of works by, 301, 315–6; vocabulary, 303–4, 312, 313; *Ad Joannem Rousium*, 298, 310; 'Ad Patrem', 308; 'Ad Salsillum', 309; *An Apology*, 312; *Areopagitica*, 21, 312; 'At a Solemn Musick', 310; *Comus*, 272, 272(3), 297, 305, **306–7**; *De Doctrina Christiana*, 301, 304; *Doctrine and Discipline of Divorce*, 311–12; *Eikonoklastes*, 295; *Elegia Prima*, 304; 'Elegia Septima', 308; 'Epitaph on the Marchioness of Winchester', 311; 'Epitaphium Damonis', 309; 'How Soon Hath Time', 311; 'Il Penseroso', 311; 'In Quintum Novembris', 308; 'L'Allegro', 311; *Lycidas*, 288, 300, 302, 303, **307–8**, 309, 447; 'Mansus', 309; 'Naturam Non Pati Senium', 308; 'O Nightingale', 310; 'On Shakespeare', 305; 'On Time', 297, 310; *Paradise Lost*, 14, 300, 301, 303, 305–6, 309, **312–14**, 315, 316, 327, 329, 411; *Paradise Regain'd*, 107, 301, **314–15**, 316; *Poemata*, 309; *Poems*, (1673), 297; *Pro Populo Anglicano*, 298; *The Readie and Easie Way*, 64, 312; *Samson Agonistes*, **315**, 316, 318; *Second Defence*, 312; 'To Mr Cyriack Skinner Upon his Blindness', 310
Milward, Peter, 207
mimesis, 13, 765, 793; and fantasy, 510; and rhetoric, 388
mimicry: in Naipaul, 709
Miner, Earl, 333
mining novel, 502
Ministry and Passion, 122
minstrels: Elizabethan, 248
minstrelsy: American, 660
Mirandola, Pico della: and Traherne, 333
mirror image: ME, 126
misogyny: 17th C, 276, 277
Miss F, 344
missionary narratives: and Melville, 598
Mitchell, Margaret: *Gone with the Wind*, 606
Mitchell, Sir Thomas Livingstone: journals, 724
Mitchell, W.O.: plays, 761
Mitford, Jessica, 550
Mitford, Mary Russell: and E.B. Browning, 423
Mnthali, Felix, 672
modals, 58; ME, 55
Modern English: syntax, 48–9
Modern Language Association, 768–9
modernism, 371, 501, 504, 749, 751; short story writers, 512; sources, 416; and Hart Crane, 612; and T.S. Eliot, 571; and Golding, 557; and Habermas, 765; and Joyce, 527, 532; and Lawrence, 541; and Marianne Moore, 616, 617; and Pound, 621; and Stein, 631–2; and Sterne, 383; and P. White, 739; and W.C. Williams, 624; and Woolf, 534; and Yeats, 566–7, 568; and Australian literature, 734; and Canadian poetry, 757; and detective fiction, 631; and East African poetry, 681; and politics, 625, 626; and postmodernism, 790
Modistae: and Bacon, 28; and grammar, 29
Moffitt, Ian, 734
Mofolo, Thomas: *Chaka*, 694
Molière: and Rapin, 318; and

Shakespeare, 219; translations by Wilbur, 623; *Le Bourgeois gentilhomme*, 339; *The Learned Ladies*, 623; *The Misanthrope*, 623; *The School for Wives*, 623; *Tartuffe*, 478, 623
Mommsen, Theodor, 478
monasticism: medieval, 76
Monboddo, James Burnett, Lord, 34; *Of the Origin and Progress of Language*, 34
money: and Dickens, 460–1
monologues *see* dramatic monologues, interior monologues
Monroe, Harriet, 565; *The New Poetry*, 565
Montagu, Henry *see* Manchester, Earl of
Montagu, Lady Mary Wortley, 379; and Pope, 359–60
Montaigne, Michel Eyquem de: and Shakespeare, 192, 230, 234
Montgomery, L.M.: *Emily Climbs*, 753
Montrelay, Michèle, 786
Moodie, Susanna: *Rachel Wilde*, 752; *Roughing It In the Bush*, 752
Moorcock, Michael, 509
Moore, Brian, 506, 745
Moore, George, **471**, 514; and Pater, 482; *Confessions of a Young Man*, 482
Moore, Gerald, 670–1
Moore, John: novels, 11; *Edward*, 11; *Mordaunt*, 11
Moore, Leonard, 543
Moore, Marianne, 18, 608, 611, **616–17**; and Mary Barnard, 659; and Bishop, 657; letters, 616–17; notebooks, 617; reviews, 616; translations, 617; 'Bird Witted', 617; *Complete Poems*, 607; *The Fables*, 617; 'Half Deity', 617; 'An Octopus', 616, 617; 'Peter', 617; 'Smooth Gnarled Crape Myrtle', 617; 'A Tiger', 617; 'Virginia Britannia', 617
Moore's Mask, 271
Mr Moore's Revels, 271
Moorhouse, Frank: 'Audition for Male Voice', 732
The Moor's Mask, 271
moral tales: and C. Rossetti, 439
morality plays: ME, 131, **134**; Protestant, 257; Renaissance, 271; and Jonson, 240; and Shakespeare and Marston, 269
More, Henry, 294
More, Sir Thomas, **160–2**; prose style, 161; *Dialogue of Comfort*, 161; *Dialogue Concerning Heresies*, 160, 161; *Life of Richard III*, 160, 161; *Utopia*, 161, 163, 481
Morley, Henry: 'The Spirit of Fiction', 457
Morley, John, 490; and the *DNB*, 480
Morley, Patricia, 740
Morocco: Shakespeare productions in, 203
morphological analysis: computer programs for, 770
morphology, 45–6, 56, 80
Morris, William, **440**, **470–1**, 472, **480–1**; and Dallas, 484–5; and St Dorothea, 444; and Ruskin, 483; and landscape, 417; and the socialist press, 487; and Young England, 481; lectures, 481; letters, 480; poetry, 18, 440; politics, 440; reviews, 481; socialist prose, 481; Victorian criticism of, 472; 'Art and Labour', 480; 'Art and Socialism', 481; 'Art Under Plutocracy', 481; *The Earthly Paradise*, 440, 472; German Romances, 471; 'The Lesser Arts', 481; 'London in a State of Siege', 481; *News from Nowhere*, 471, 480; 'Wanderers' Prologue', 440
Morrison, Toni, 605, **656**, 763; *Song of Solomon*, 656; *The Tar Baby*, 656
Morte Arthur, stanzaic, 118
Morton, A.Q., 194
Morton, W.L.: and M. Laurence, 754
Moser, Barry, 607
motherhood: and Morrison, 656
Motteux, Peter: and classical masque, 346; librettos, 346; *Acis and Galatea* (libretto), 346; *The Mad Lover* (libretto), 346; 'Sound, Sound the Trumpet', 347
Mountfort, Mrs Susannah, 337
Mountsier, Robert: and Lawrence, 539
Mouralis, Bernard, 668
Mowbray, John, 119
Moxon, Edward: edition of Tennyson, 433
Mozart, Wolfgang Amadeus: and Austen, 408–9
Mphahlele, Es'kia, 671; short stories, 667–8, 687–8, 700; *Chirundu*, 696
Mqhayi, Samuel, 694
Mtshali, Oswald, 687(2)
Muggeridge, Malcolm, 543
Muirhead, Lionel: and Bridges, 446; letters, 446

Mukařovský, Jan, 739, 776(2)
Mulaisho, Dominic: *The Tongue of the Dumb*, 680–1
mulatto: in black American fiction, 645
Mulikita, Fwanyanga, 680
mummers' plays, 135
Munday, Anthony: and *Sir Thomas More*, 161; *John a Kent*, 249; and Drayton, Wilson and Hathaway, *1 Sir John Oldcastle*, 244
Mungoshi, Charles: and Mutswairo, 701; *Waiting for the Rain*, 701(2)
Munonye, John: and women, 686; *A Wreath for the Maidens*, 678
Munro, Alice, 744, 749, **755–6**; *Lives of Girls and Women*, 756; *Who Do You Think You Are?*, 756
Murdoch, Iris, 547, **559**; and Irish historical novel, 506; non-fiction, 559; *The Sea, The Sea*, 559; *The Unicorn*, 559; *A Word Child*, 559
Murphy, Arthur: plays, 369; *The Citizen*, 369; *Know Your Own Mind*, 369; *Three Weeks After Marriage*, 369
Murray, James: and OED, 216
Murray, Les, 728–9, 729, **742**; *The Boys who Stole the Funeral*, 729; *The People's Otherworld*, 720, 742
Murray, Lindley, 30
Murry, John Middleton: and Lawrence, 538
museums: and social change, Victorian period, 477
Musgrave, Susan, 751
music *see also* masques, music in the theatre, opera, operetta, semi-opera; OE, 44; medieval, 3, 106, 130; 17th C, **345–8**; criticism, 485, 586; notation, OE, 75; pop-music, 792; publishing, 348; and Beckett, 554; and Herbert, 287; and Jonson, 240, 264; and Joyce, 527, 533; and the lyric, 17th C, 280; and poetry, 106, 345–6
music hall, 474; and Joyce, 528
music in the theatre: Congreve, 337–8; medieval drama, 130; Restoration, 200, 320–1, 339; Shakespeare, 208, 226, 234; Sullivan, 497
musicals: American, 660; Australian, 727; South Africa, 693; Megan Terry, 663–4
Mutswairo, Solomon M.: and Mungoshi, 701; *Feso*, 701(2)
Mwangi, Meja, 666, 680, 682; novels, 684–5; *A Carcase for Hounds*, 685; *The Cockroach Dance*, 685
Mylius, Hermann, 302
mysticism: ME, 126; C.G.D. Roberts, 758; Woolf, 535
mystics: medieval, 104
myth: and Barth, 651; and Bellow, 651; and William Burroughs, 649; and T.S. Eliot, 570; and Faulkner, 636; and Fitzgerald, 634; and Le Guin, 648; and Middleton, 267; and Milton, 307–8, 314; and Narayan, 718–19; and Rao, 719; and Shaffer, 585; and Shakespeare, 221; and Sam Shepard, 663; and Woolf, 535; and American culture, 606; and American fiction, 605; and imagination, 706; and poetry, 416; and Romanticism, 389; Celtic, 505; Echo, in Renaissance masque, 272–3
Mzamane, Mbulelo: *The Children of Soweto*, 694
N-Town cycle, 130
Nabokov, Vladimir, **648–9**; and Marvell, 291, 292; interviews, 648–9; play, 656; *The Gift*, 649; *Lectures on Russian Literature*, 10; *Lolita*, 649; *Pale Fire*, 649
Nagarjuna: and Derrida, 784
Nagenda, John, 679
Naidu, Sarojini, 717
Naipaul, V.S., 503, 702–3, **708–10**, 716, **718**; and Swift, 709; and Wells, 709; *A Bend in the River*, 709; *Finding the Centre: Two Narratives*, 708; *Guerillas*, 709; *A House for Mr Biswas*, 708, 709, 718; *Miguel St*, 708, 709; *Mr Stone and the Knight's Companion*, 709; *The Mystic Masseur*, 709; *The Suffrage of Elvira*, 709
name studies *see* onomastics
names: of buildings, 61
naming, 605 *see also* authorship, proper name, signature; in Galt, 405; Lessing, 560; Melville, 598; Pinter, 584; African literature, 671, 763; Renaissance drama, 259
Nancy, Jean-Luc, 778
Napier, Elma, 704
Narayan, R.K., **718–19**, 720; and Gandhi, 716; *The Guide*, 718–19
narcissism: and Conrad, 515; and signature, 781
narcotics: and Burroughs, 649
Nardi, Marcia: and Williams, 619

narrative: and consciousness, 770; and Lacan, 795; and metaphor, 555; conversion, 593; discourse, 64; fiction, 504; of legitimation, 765; theory, **770–4**, 785, 786, 794–5; Bierce, 599; E. Brontë, 461; Canadian writers, 748; Cary, 541; Conrad, 517; Dickens, 460; Duncan, 752; Greene, 553; Hardy, 467; James, 773; Joyce, 528; Milton, 313; Rhys, 711; Shakespeare, 225; Swift, 371
narratology, 771, 773–4, 785, 786; and Freud, 794–5; and psychoanalytic critical theory, 794
narrator: Chaucer, 155–6; Faulkner, 638; Joyce, 526–7; Melville, 597; Milton, 301; Pirsig, 655; transtextual, 515
Nash, Ogden, 611, 617, 660
Nash, Paul: and Browne, 294
Nash, Walter, 62
Nashe, Thomas, **181–2**; and OED, 215–16; and Shakespeare, 187–8, 195, 235; *Christ's Tears over Jerusalem*, 235; *Pierce Pennilesse*, 195; *Summer's Last Will and Testament*, 272; *The Unfortunate Traveller*, 182
Natanson, Maurice, 15
Nathan, Leonard, 177
National Theatre, 203, 252, 268, 493, 577(3), 582
nationalism: and literary theory, 766; and masculinity, 591; East African novel, 682; Lawson, 735–6; Naipaul, 709; poetry, 712
Native Educational Association (South African), 693
naturalism, 502, 591, 750, 791; American, 591; and realism, 591; Naipaul, 709; Orwell, 544; H.H. Richardson, 738; Wells, 709; Woolf, 536
nature: and Bishop, 612; and Canadian literature, 748; and civilization, Romantic period, 389; and Goldsmith, 375; and poetry, 17, 612
The Nature of the Four Elements, 307
Navigatio Sancti Brendani, 122
Nazareth, Peter, 679
Ndebele, Njabulo S., 686, 701; 'The Revolution of the Aged', 701
Ndhlala, Geoffrey: *Jikinya*, 701
negation: double negatives, 30, 49
negritude, 605–6, 667, 763; and literary theory, 671
Nehru, Pandit: as autobiographer, 714
Neilson, John Shaw, 734
Nelme, L.D., 33
neo-regionalist poetry, 610
Neoplatonism: and Drayton, 179, 281; and Traherne, 333; and Vaughan, 288
neostructuralism, 762
Netherlands: and Rhys, 710–11
Nettleship, Richard Lewis, 7
Neville, George Henry: and Lawrence, 538
New Criticism, 504, 591, 626, 723, 763, 764
New Directions publishing house, 659
New Journalism, 606
New Wave: Australian drama, 726
New Zealand literature, 733
Newbery, John: and children's literature, 352
Newbolt, Henry: and Bridges, 446
Newcastle, William Cavendish, Duke of: and Vanbrugh, 338
Newgate novels, 451
Newman, John Henry, 420, 490–1; and Belloc, 521; and medievalism, 474
newspapers *see* periodicals
Newsreels: and Dos Passos, 641
Newton, Sir Isaac, 12, 22; and Swift, 372; and classicism, 319; and socinianism, 345
Newton, John: and Cowper, 367
Newton, Thomas, 316; and Shakespeare, 193
Ngara, Emmanuel, 670
Ngcobo, Lauretta, 665, 700; *Cross of Gold*, 700
Ngugi wa Thiong'o, 666, 668, 669, 671, 673, 680, 681, **683–4**, 685, 794; and colonialism, 673; and David Ireland, 667; and mystification of literature, 794; and settler culture, 681–2; and politics, 685; and sexism, 672; and women, 686; fiction, 666; ideological stance, 685; immediacy, 669; language, 668; plays, 682; *Caitaana Mutharaba-ini* (*Devil on the Cross*), 684; *Devil on the Cross*, 683, 684; *A Grain of Wheat*, 682, 683; *I Will Marry When I Want*, 683, 684; *Ngaahika Ndeenda* (*I Will Marry When I Want*), 684; *Petals of Blood*, 666, 667, 682, 684; *The River Between*, 682; *The Trial of Dedan Kimathi*, 682, 684
Nice Wanton (interlude), 244–5
Nichol, bp, 749–50

Nicholas of Lynn: and Chaucer, 146; *Kalendarium*, 146
Nicholas of Lyre, 111; *Postillae Litteralis et moralis super totam Bibliam*, 139
Nichols, Grace, 712; *I is a long memoried woman*, 713
Nichols, John, 350
Nichols, Peter, 578; *A Day in the Death of Joe Egg*, 583
nicknames, 61
Niebuhr, B.G.: *Roman History*, 476
Nietzsche, Friedrich Wilhelm, 19, 393, 470, 690, 782, 784; and Chesterton, 523; and J.C. Powys, 548; and Shaffer, 585; and Wittgenstein, 792; and G. Eliot, 464; and language, 792; humour, 659; *The Birth of Tragedy*, 585; *On Truth and Lie*, 778
Nigerian English, 38
Nigerian literature, 669, 673–4
nihilism: in Bellow, 652; dialectic of, 767
Nikolais, Alwin, 662
Nin, Anais, **646**; diary, 646; *Delta of Venus*, 646; *Journal of a Wife*, 646; *Little Birds*, 646
Njau, Rebecca, 672–3, 682; and women, 686
Noble, Adrian, 203, 252
Noble, Richmond, 210
noble savage, 344
Noguchi, Yone: and Yeats, 567; *The Spirit of Japanese Art*, 567
Nolte, Vincent, 598
nomenclature *see* naming
Nordau, Max: and Conrad, 517; and Stein, 517; *Degeneration*, 517
Norman Conquest, 74
Norris, Christopher, 763
North, Christopher *see* John Wilson
North, Dudley, fourth Baron, **330–1**
North American literature *see* American literature, Canadian literature
Northcote, James, 211
Northern Ireland: and crisis in English literature, 506
Northumberland: and Scott, 404
Nortje, Arthur, 687, **695–6**; 'Autopsy', 696; 'Waiting', 696
Norton, Allen: and Stevens, 623
Norton, John, 752
Norton, Louise: and Stevens, 623
Norton, Thomas: blank verse, 178
Norwich cycle, 134
Norwid, Cyprian Kamil: and Baudelaire, 776
nostalgia: in Jewish-American writers, 628
nouns, 80; Milton, 303
Novalis: and Dickens, 456
novel *see also* fiction, prose; 18th C, 11, **376–86**; Victorian period, **449–71**; 1950s, 766; 20th C, 12–13; and drama, 321; and historical fiction, 406; and the romance, 590, 697–8; and short story, 512; and the theatre, 368; form, in Africa, 673; of development, 474; origins, 341–2; poetics of, 772; theory of, 788; African, 665–6; Australian, 726, 728, 734, 738; black Australian, 734; Caribbean, 705–11; East African, 681–2; Indo-Anglian, and Gandhi, 716; South African, 687
novelettes: women in, 11
Novello family, 473
Nowell Codex, 100
Nowra, Louis, 726; plays, 725
Noyes, Alfred: and Hardy, 442
Ntiru, Richard, 679, 681
Ntsikana, son of Gaba, 694
nuclear criticism, 783
number symbolism: Chaucer, 158
Nunn, Trevor, 188
nursery rhymes: and De La Mare, 565; and C. Rossetti, 439
nursery tale: as genre, 63
Nussbaum, Martha Craven, 15
The Nut-Browne Mayd: and Chaucer, 149
Nwapa, Flora, 672, 678
Nyamkufudza, Stanley: *Aftermaths*, 701
Nyerere, Julius: translation of *The Merchant of Venice*, 680
Nzekwu, Onuorah: *Blade Among the Boys*, 671
Oates, Joyce Carol: short stories, 654
Oates, Titus, 327, 338
objectivism: and W.C. Williams, 624
O'Brien, Edna: interview with, 562
O'Brien, Flann: and Joyce, 506; satire, 506
O'Brien, Richard: *The Rocky Horror Show*, 579
obscenity: and poetry, 437–8
O'Casey, Sean, **583**; and Brecht, 583; plays, 583; translation of plays into Irish, 583; *Bedtime Story*, 583; *The Plough and the Stars*, 583; *Purple Dust*, 583; *Red Roses for Me*, 583; *Silver Tassie*, 583
occult: fiction of, 605; and Dickens, 459;

and James, 602; and Yeats, 567
O'Connor, Flannery, 606, **643–4**; 'The Enduring Chill', 644; *Everything That Rises Must Converge*, 644; 'Greenleaf', 644; *Wise Blood*, 644
O'Connor, Frank, 549; short stories, 512; *An Only Child*, 549
O'Connor, Mark, 731
O'Connor, William Van, 8
Oculi, Okello, 679, 681
Oculus Sacerdotis, 127
Odets, Clifford, 604, 661
O'Donnell, George, 638
Of Angels: and Hilton, 128–9
O'Faoláin, Seán, 551; and Irish historical novel, 506; short stories, 512
O'Flaherty, Liam: and Irish historical novel, 506; short stories, 512
Ogot, Grace: and women, 686
Oh What a Lovely War, 579
Okara, Gabriel: English usage, 674; poetry, 675–6; 'The Fisherman's Invocation', 676; 'Piano and Drums', 675–6
O'Keefe, Georgia, 658
Okigbo, Christopher: English usage, 674; war poetry, 677; 'Four Canzones', 675
Okot p'Bitek, 679, 681, 682–3; and sexism, 672; *Song of Lawino*, 672, 682; *Song of Malaya*, 682; *Song of Ocol*, 682; *Song of Prisoner*, 682
Old English, 13, 42–3, 45; lexicography, 31–2; place names, 60; stylistics, 65; syntax, 46–7; vocabulary and semantics, 54
Old English literature, 14, 80–104
Old English studies: 16th C., 77
old-spelling texts, 237, 241, 244, 245, 331
Oldham, John, **332–3**; and Dryden, 326; and antifeminist satire, 320; and commerce, 319; imitations, 333; reputation, 333; 'Loyola's Will', 333; 'Satire against Virtue', 332; *Satires upon the Jesuits*, 332–3, 365
Oliver, H.J., 233–4
Olivier, Laurence, 202, 204(2), 227, 576(2)
Olson, Charles, 608, 609, 610
O'Malley, Mary, 578
onanism: Powys, 548
Ondaatje, Michael, 748, 749
O'Neill, Eugene, 661
onomastics, 59–61; nature of naming, 61
onomatology: African literature, 671
onomatopoeia, 63
Onyeama, Dillibe, 671
Open Theatre, 662
openings: Beckett, 580–1; Shakespeare, 222
opera: 17th C, 321, 346–7; 18th C, 369; adapted from Scott, 406; finance, 17th, 346–7; Italian in England, 17th C, 346
operetta, 497–8
Oppen, George, 608, 611, 617; style, 66; *Discrete Series*, 609; *The Materials*, 609
oral tradition: African, 668; and Achebe, 675; and Dickens, 457; and Homer, 6; epic texts, editing, 3, 4; South Africa, 694; and African short story, 667–8; and Australian literature, 729; and Caribbean poetry, 711–12, 712; and East African poetry, 681; and fiction, 668
Ordinalia trilogy, Cornish, 131
Orgel, Stephen, 272
Oriental influence: on Lessing, 560; on Yeats, 567
Oriental theatre: and B. Simons, 761
Orm: and Ælfric, 104; homilies, 104; *Ormulum*, 122
Ortega y Gasset, José, 16, 765–6, 769; and Bellow, 651; and Woolf, 504
orthography, 38–44; and compositors, 238; and stress, 41; informal spelling systems, 33, 44; ME, 123; OE, 83–4; and Franklin, 594; and Milton, 304; and Shakespeare, 185, 189–90, 191, 195; and W.C. Williams, 624
Ortiz, Fernando, 705
Orton, Joe, 578, **583**; *Loot*, 579
Orwell, George, 14, 514, **542–6**, 689, 699; and Chesterton, 523; and Golding, 557, 558; and Lawrence, 541; and Mayhew, 487; and Pynchon, 557; autobiography, 745; and imperialism, 507; and propaganda, 16; and schizophrenia, 544; broadcasts, 546; documentaries, 546; editing, 2; essays, 543, 546; influences, 543; language, 544, 546; letters, 543–4, 546; manuscripts, 542–3; prose style, 64(2); *Animal Farm*, 543, 544–5, 546; *Burmese Days*, 507; *Homage to Catalonia*, 545; *Nineteen Eighty-Four*, 514, 523, 541, 542–3, 544, 545, 546
Osborne, John, 578
Ostenso, Martha, 753; *Wild Geese*, 753

Otway, Thomas, 14; and Racine, 336; *Titus and Berenice*, 336
Ouida: *The Massarenes*, 453
Ousmane, Sembène: and politics, 685; and women, 686
Ovid: and Behn, 336; and Chapman, 177; and Chaucer, 155, 158; and Lyly, 245; and Milton, 308, 309; and Pope, 360; and Pound, 619; and Shakespeare, 187, 236, 257; and antifeminist satire, 320; Dryden's translation, 328–9; 'metamorphosis by love' motif, 180; *Heroides*, 158, 245; *Metamorphoses*, 245, 328–9
Owen, Wilfred, **572–3**; and Guy Butler, 692; poetry, 572–3; 'The Dead Beat', 573; 'Dulce et Decorum', 573
Oxenbury, Helen (illustrator), 449
Oxford: University, Victorian period, 491
Oxford Bible Press: paper quality marks and, 2
Oxford English Dictionary, 32, 56; documentation in, 215–16
Oxford Movement, 477, 490
Oxford University Press: and Pepys, 342
Oxley, William, 575
Oyono, Ferdinand, 666
Pacey, Desmond, 751
Page, R.I., 101
pageant: Lancashire Wakes Week, 323; Renaissance, **271–3**
Pain, James Jr: *The Last Days of Pompeii*, 493
Paine, Thomas, 376, 397, 589
painting: 18th C, 354–5; and Browning, 430; and Hemingway, 640; and Jarrell, 615; and Joyce, 527–8, 531; and Marianne Moore, 616; and W.C. Williams, 625; and American poetry, 610; and literature, 211; scene painting, 498; and poetry, Sidney, 168
palaeography: Medieval Latin, 68
Palangyo, Peter, 682; and Ruhumbika, 680; *Dying in the Sun*, 680
Paley, William, 477, 490
Palma, Clemente, 18
Palmer, Mary: and Marvell, 330
Palmer, Vance, 733
Palmere, William, 116
Paltock, Robert: *Peter Wilkins*, 11
Paman, Clement, 302
pamphlets, 342; Renaissance, 270; 17th C, 295, 296, 344, 345; 18th C, 369; 19th C, 472; and secularism, 17th C, 275; and transvestism, 270
Panofsky, Erwin: and Pound, 620
Pantagruel: in masque, 273
paper: watermarks, 1, 2
Paper Wheat, 760
papism: fear of, 11
Paradise, N.B., 181
paradox: Conrad, 514–15; Cowper, 367; Dryden, 326; Rochester, 332
parallel worlds: in fantasy literature, 510
parenthood *see* family relationships
Pareus, David: and the Book of Revelation, 294
Paris: 19th C, 471; Shakespeare productions in, 203
Paris Psalter, 99
Parker, Matthew: and Chaucer, 147; *De Antiguitate Britannicae Ecclesiae*, 147
Parker, Robert B., 645
Parker, W.R., 297
Parks, Stephen, 334
Parmigianino, Francesco: and Ashbery, 611
Parnell, Charles Stewart: and Yeats, 567
parody, 62, 504; and self-reflexive fiction, 504; Swinburne, 437; Victorian, 449, 477
Parrinder, Patrick, 560
Parsons, Talcott, 766
Parsons, Sir Thomas, 296
partnerships: literary, 419–20
Pascal, Blaise: and T.S. Eliot, 572; *Pensées*, 572
Pasquils Jests, 246
passion: and reason, Romantic period, 389
the past: and Shaffer, 585
Pasternak, Boris, 777
Paston, Sir John: *Grete Book*, 109–10
pastoral, 175; Milton, 309; Shakespeare, 219; Sidney, 169; P. White, 740; Wordsworth, 395; women writers, 511
'Patagonians': and Stevens, 623
Patchen, Kenneth, 611
Pater, Walter, 474, **481–2**; and Berenson, 482; and Chandler, 481; and Flaubert, 482; and Merimée, 482; and George Moore, 482; and Stendhal, 482; and Wilde, 482; and modernism, 501; critical reception, 482; epistomology, 482; influences, 482; letters, 481; on Lamb, 414; on Morris, 440; on Raffalovich, 481; prose style, 64–5; reviews, 482; sources, 482; style, 482; vocabulary, 481; 'Lionardo', 482;

Marius the Epicurean, 478, 481–2; 'The Myth of Demeter and Persephone', 482; *The Renaissance*, 482; on Shakespeare, 185; 'A Study of Dionysus', 482; 'Style', 482
Paterson, A.B. 'Banjo', **736**; *Old Bush Songs*, 722; 'On the Road to Gundagai', 736; 'The Wild Colonial boy', 736
Paton, Alan, 671, 687, **694**, 697, 700; *Ah, But Your Land is Beautiful*, 694; *Cry, the Beloved Country*, 694, 697; *Too Late the Phalarope*, 671
patriarchy: and women's reading, 784–5
patristic sources: for Swift, 372
Patrologia Latina, 86
patronage, 488, 508; Renaissance England, 165–6
patrons: Australian, 724
Patterson, Orlando: *Die the Long Day*, 737–8
Paul, Saint, 502; and Chaucer, 139–40
Paul, Phyllis, 547
Paul, Robert S., 293
Paulding, James Kirke, 594
Pavelka, John: and Cather, 634
Paxton, Edwin, 475
p'Bitek *see* Okot p'Bitek
p'Chong, Cliff-Lubwa, 679
Peacham: Henry, 187
Peacock, Thomas Love, **411**; *Headlong Hall*, 411
Peake, Mervyn, **556**; drawings, 556; influence on fantasy literature, 510
Pearl, **114**; and Langland, 115
Pearse, Patrick, 533
peasantry: Victorian, 490
pedantry, 11
Peele, George, 177; and Shakespeare, 187, 256; characterization, 205–6; reference works, 247; rhetoric, 256; *Edward I*, 249; *The Old Wife's Tale*, 240–1, 242, 256(2)
peerage: 18th C, 351
Pelagius: and Traherne, 333
Pembroke, Henry Herbert, tenth earl: letters, 375
Pembroke, Mary Herbert, Countess of, 166; bibliography, 247; *Psalms*, 170
penitential tradition: and Chaucer, 145
penitentials: and sex, 19–20, 76
Penshurst: and Jonson, 281
Pepys, Samuel, 275, 322, **342**; and commerce, 319; as map collector, 342; editors of, 342; Spanish plays, 342; *Diary*, 21–2
Sir Percival of Galles, 117
Percy, Thomas, Bishop, 166, 175
Percy, Walker, 654; *The Message in the Bottle*, 654; *The Moviegoer*, 654
performance *see also* actors and acting; Brecht, 16; editors of Shakespeare and, 189–90; in Naipaul, 709
performances: Renaissance drama, 252; of Shakespeare, **197–204**
performing arts *see* theatre
periodical press, 457, 634
periodicals, **485–8**; 19th C, 414, 452, 453, 590; Victorian, 452, 453; 1930s, 508; and 19th C writers, 414; American 19th C, 590; Australian, 724, 736; Caribbean, 702, 704, 707; fiction in, 452, 785–6, 793; for women, 508, 785–6, 793; literary magazines, 485; poetry in, 398–9; publishing, 457, 634; sectarian, 486; *The Academy*, 479; *The Acadian Recorder*, 746; *All the Year Round*, 461; *American Mercury*, 656; *Americana*, 659; *Athenaeum*, 486; *The Beacon*, 703, 707; *Bim*, 704; *Blackwood's Magazine*, 414(2), 486; *The Bookman*, 440; *The Bulletin*, 736, 738; *The Century Magazine*, 246; *Chamber's London Journal*, 487–8; *The Church Quarterly Review*, 486; *Commonweal*, 471, 480, 487; *Cornhill Magazine*, 448; *The Craftsman*, 372; *Criterion*, 502; *Critical Review*, 399; *Crockford's Clerical Directory*, 486; *Daily Chronicle*, 487; *Daily Forward*, 635; *Daily News*, 488; *The Daily Telegraph*, 487; *The Day*, 487; *The Dial*, 616; *Double Dealer*, 637; *Drum*, 687; *Edinburgh Review*, 414; *European Magazine*, 350; *Figaro in London*, 487; *Flint Glass Makers Magazine*, 490; *Fortnightly Review*, 488; *Fraser's Magazine*, 414; *The Gentleman's Journal*, 346; *The Gentleman's Magazine*, 304; *The Hampstead Annual*, 485–6; *Harper's*, 598; *The History of Our Times*, 372; *Howitt's Journal of Literature and Popular Progress*, 487; *Illustrated London News*, 487; *Imvo Zabantsundu*, 693; *The Irish Worker*, 583; *Lloyd's Weekly Newspaper*, 486–7; *Lombard Review*, 658; *The London Chronicle*, 366; *The*

Lyceumite, 658; *Morning Post*, 398; *New Bon Ton Magazine*, 399; *New Masses*, 604; *New Monthly*, 414; *New Statesman*, 543; *New York Herald-Tribune*, 642; *The New Age*, 579; *The New English Weekly*, 571; *The New Yorker*, 656, 660; *Our Corner*, 493, 586; *Pall Mall Gazette*, 447, 487; *Paris Review*, 654; *Partisan Review*, 657; *Pearson's Magazine*, 517; *The Penny Magazine*, 487; *The People's Journal*, 487; *The Present Day*, 430; *Punch*, 487; *Putnam's*, 598; *Quarterly Review*, 398, 486; *The Saturday Review*, 437, 493; *Savacou*, 704; *Scrutiny*, 764; *Southern Review*, 606; *Spectator*, 349, 484, 764; *Staffrider*, 687, 700–1; *The Striker*, 645; *Sun*, 457; *The Tatler*, 764; *Tel Quel*, 16; *Le Temps Moderne*, 507; *The Times*, 485; *Vanity Fair*, 498, 660; *Weekly Magazine*, 367–8; *Wellesley Index*, 483, 486
Perpetua, 20, 107
Perrault, Charles: *Parallèle des Anciens et des Modernes*, 398
Perrin, Pierre: *Ariane*, 346
persona: literary, 5; in poetry, 416; Swift, 370
The Peterborough Chronicle, 44, 102, 111
Petrakis, Harry M.: *The Hour of the Bell*, 659; *Journal of a Novel*, 659; *Reflections*, 659; *Stelmark*, 659
Petrarch, 105; and Chaucer, 149; and Sidney, 167; sonnets, Wyatt's versions, 164
Petrarchism: and mannerism, 279
Phaer, Thomas: blank verse, 178
phatic speech, 797
Phelps, Samuel: and German theatre, 201
phenomenology, 768, 774; and Husserl, 788; and Stevens, 623; and Webster, 270
Philaras, Leonard: letter from Milton, 309
Philip, David (publisher), 687
Philips, John: and Miltonic imitation, 363; *Blenheim*, 363; *Splendid Shilling*, 363
Philips, Katherine, 289
Phillips, David, 745
Phillips, John: and Milton, 298
Phillips, Stephen: *Christ in Hades*, 472
Phillips, William, 657
Phillpotts, Eden, 518–19; letters, 518
philology: comparative, origins, 34
'The Philosopher's Banquet': and Shakespeare, 225
philosophy: and Beckett, 554; and Bellow, 651; and literature, 15, 769; and Marxism, 791
Phips, Sir William, 594
Phiri, Gideon: *That Ticklish Sensation*, 681
The Phoenix Nest, 177
phonetics, 38–44; history of, 31; and medicine, 31
phonology, 27, 38–44, 56; and syntax, 41–2
photographs: American writers, 591; as illustrations in Tennyson, 433; Victorian, 488–9
photography, 13
'phrases': and Lyotard, 765
physical appearance: and character, 109
Picasso, Pablo: and Stein, 632(2)
Pickering, Thomas, 473
Pidgin English, 38; and literature in Cameroon, 679
Pierrot story: and John Gray, 448
Pieterse, Cosmo, 687
Pilley, Albert, 483
Pills to Purge Melancholy (songbook), 322
Pindar: and Dryden, 329; and Milton, 310
Pinero, Sir Arthur Wing: Shaw on, 493; *Mayfair*, 493; *The Second Mrs Tanqueray*, 495
Pinnell, Henry: *Nil Novi*, 295
Pinsky, Robert, 618
Pinter, Harold, 62, 577, 578, 579, **583–4**, 680; screenwriting, 584; *The Birthday Party*, 584; *The Dumb Waiter*, 584; *Family Voices*, 584; *A Kind of Alaska*, 584; *No Man's Land*, 584; *Old Times*, 584; *The Room*, 12, 584; *A Slight Ache*, 584
Piozzi, Mrs *see* Mrs Thrale
Pirsig, Robert: *Zen and the Art of Motorcycle Maintenance*, 655
Pitt, William, the Younger, 351
Pitt-Rivers, Augustus, 477
Plaatje, Solomon, 687, 694; and the Boers, 692; *Mhudi*, 666
place, sense of: Canadian literature, 748–9; and Fugard, 696–7; in post-colonial literature, 704
place names, 59–61

plagiarism, 11
plant names, 55; Shakespeare, 214
Plath, Sylvia, 610, 648; and Woolf, 535
Plato, 502; and Chaucer, 158; and Derrida, 781; and Keats, 400–1; and Percy, 654; *Sophist*, 303; *Timaeus*, 158
play, 504; and metafiction, 504
players *see* actors
Plomer, William: and Schreiner, 690; *Portraits in the Nude*, 690
plot, 770–1, 794
plots: covert, 515
Plunkett, James: and Irish historical novel, 506
Plutarch: and double plot, 222; and Shakespeare, 188, 222; 'On Exile', 312; *Parallel Lives*, 222
Poe, Edgar Allan, 18, 488, 592; and African short story, 667; and Byron, 399; short stories, 667; sonnets, 178; 'The Assignation', 399; *Essays and Reviews*, 594; 'The Purloined Letter', 771, 795; 'The Tell-Tale Heart', 773
Poel, William, 201, 495, 577
poetics, 609, 771; African, 671; and reception theory, 776; scientific, 777
poetry, 17–18, 388; OE, 65; Middle English, 18, 106; Renaissance, 165; 16th C, **175–80**; 17th C, 275, **280–92**, **319–20**, **330–4**; 18th C, 355–68; Romantic period, **387–403**; Victorian, **416–49**, and 20th C, 564, 623; 20th C British, 17, 390, 513, **563–75**, 793; and Chesterton, 523; and A. Huxley, 542; and Shakespeare, 17; and mannerism, 279; and music, 106, 345–6; and obscenity, 437–8; and painting, Sidney, 168; and politics, 165, 275; and Romanticism, 390; and visual arts, 17th C, 279; in periodicals, Romantic period, 398–9; language in 19th C, 416–17; language of, and Yeats, 566; public recitation, Yeats, 566; publication in 1890s, 472; translation, 16; verse forms, 178; American, 10, 592–3, 597, **606–26**; Australian, 726, **729–32**, 733–4, 735; Canadian, 743–4, 749, **757–9**; Caribbean, 565, 702, **711–13**, 793; East African, 681, 684; Greek and Renaissance, 178; Indian, 715, 717–18, 718; Jamaican, 712–13; Polish, and Conrad, 516; South African, 686–7, 691, 694; Zimbabwean, 701; 'dub' poetry, 793; heroic, 772; meditative, Hopkins, 445; metaphysical, 65; popular, 793; Symbolist, and Tennyson, 431
Pogány, Willy, 438
point-of-view, 773; Etherege, 335; Rhys, 711; H.H. Richardson, 738
Polanski, Roman, 204
polemic: postmodern, 765
Poliakoff, Stephen, 584–5
police: and Victorian fiction, 453
political literature, 386; East African novel, 682; fantasy, and London, 631; protest novels, 627; Restoration, 318
political power: in African novels, 667; in Australian novels, 667
politics: and, Restoration poetry, 320; and 17th C writers, 275, 287; and African literature, 671–2; and Australian short story, 732; and the body, 772; and Caribbean literature, 705; and Caribbeans in exile, 703; and Dominican literature, 704; and East African literature, 684; and Indian literature in National Emergency, 716–17; and language, 772, 791–2; and literature, 514; and masque, Renaissance, 272; and modernism, 625, 626; and poetry, 163, 165, 275, 302, 320, 626; and Renaissance poetry, 163, 165; and Romantic writers, 388, 397; and South African literature, 689; and theatre arts, 663; Victorian, 489; left-wing, and Orwell, 545; of theory, 765; postwar United States, 606; Belloc, 521; Chesterton, 523; Conrad, 515; G. Eliot, 466; Fielding, 372, 378; Forster, 525; Fugard, 696; Godwin, 386; Goldsmith, 375; Greene, 552, 553; Heller, 653; Hemingway, 657; Johnson, 374; Joyce, 527; Keneally, 733; Lessing, 560, 695; Melville, 598; Michener, 647; Middleton, 267; Milton, 298–9, 302; Morris, 440, 481; Naipaul, 709; Ndebele, 701; Orwell, 523, 545, 546; Porter, 642; Pound, 618; Price, 353; Schreiner, 690; Scott, 405; Shakespeare, 221; Steinbeck, 642; Stoppard, 587; Swift, 370, 371; Thoreau, 595; Wharton, 629; Woolf, 511, 535
Pollard, Graham, 472
Pollock, Sharon, 578
Polydorus, Chrysogonus, 245

Pomer, Henry, 316
Pomfret, John: and country-house ethos, 349
Ponsonby, William, 166
Pontalis, J.-B., 787
Poole, Joshua: *English Parnassus*, 324
poor: rural, and Wordsworth, 395; in Victorian novels, 451–2
pop-music, 792
Popa, Vasco, 10
Pope, Alexander: and E.B. Browning, 424; and Byron, 358; and Chapman, 361; and Coleridge, 358; and Daniel, 360; and Drayton, 360; and Dryden, 360; and Horace, 5; and William King, 362; and Milton, 316; and Lady Mary Wortley Montagu, 359–60; and Oldham, 333; and Rapin, 318; and Shakespeare, 193, 208; and Whitehead, 362–3; and Wordsworth, 5, 358; and classical authors, 360, 361; and country-house ethos, 350; and gardens, 354, 359; and satire, 5; epistles, 358; landscape theory, 359; manuscripts in facsimile, 358; poetry, **358–63**; satire, 333, 350; *Arbuthnot*, 358; *Burlington*, 358, 362; *The Dunciad*, 1(2), 350, 358, 362; *Eloisa to Abelard*, **360**; *Epistle II*, 362; *Epistle to Bathurst*, 350, 362; *Essay on Criticism*, 318; *Essay on Man*, 358, 360–1, 424; *Fortescue*, 358; *Iliad*, 360–1; *Imitations of Horace*, 350; *January and May*, 360; *Pastorals*, 358; *The Rape of the Lock*, 358, **360**; *To a Lady*, 361–2; *Windsor Forest*, 350, 359
popular culture: 17th C, 274
popular fiction, 64, 504, 793–4 *see also* romances; 20th C, 508–9; and female sexuality, 786; and PLR, 508; and reception theory, 776; and social change, 793; for women, 510–11, 784–6
popular periodicals, 487
popular theatre: and grotesque in Dickens, 456; Renaissance, 254
populism: aesthetic, and postmodernism, 790
Porete, Marguerite, 20, 107; *Le mirouer des simples ames*, 107, 128
Porter, Hal, **742**; Asian stories, 742
Porter, Katherine Anne, **642–3**; and Scott, 405; and Welty, 643; journalism, 642; 'The Martyr', 643
Porter, Peter, 575, 731, **742**; interview, 575; *Collected Poems*, 575
Porter, Thomas: and Shakespeare, 334; *The Villain*, **334–40**
portraiture, 12; 18th C, 355; and Ashbery, 611; ethnic, 355; in medieval literature, 156
Positivism: and Gissing, 469
Post-Romanticism: Canadian, 757
post-structuralism, 203, 275, 388, 797; and Joyce, 528–9; and C. Rossetti, 438, 439; and Swinburne, 437; and black literature, 763; and law, 767–8; and mimesis, 13
postmodernism, 504, 722, 753–4, 764–5, 790; short stories, 512; Australian, 732, 743; Canadian, 748; and metafiction, 504
Potter, Beatrix: and Orwell, 545
Potter, Dennis, **585**; *Blue Remembered Hills*, 585; *Cream in my Coffee*, 585; *Joe's Ark*, 585
Poulet, Georges, 768
Pound, Ezra, 608(2), 610, 611, **618–22**, 753; and Mary Barnard, 659; and Browning, 416; and conceptual space, 626; and Dante, 605; and Dickey, 613; and Dryden, 328; and T.S. Eliot, 571; and H.D., 633(2); and Hemingway, 640; and music, 527; and Yeats, 566; as major modernist, 616; and Romanticism, 390; broadsides, 618; and classical authors, 619–20; dramatic monologues, 416; essays, 620–1; journalism, 618; leaflets, 618; letters, 618, 619; musical settings, 618; pamphlets, 618; readings, 618; reviews, 605; translation, 619–20; treason trial, 7–8; *Cantos*, 619, 620, Canto 23, 566; 'The Hard and Soft in French Poetry', 620–1; *Homage to Sextus Propertius*, 618; *Hugh Selwyn Mauberley*, 619, 621; 'A Morning Imaginaton of Russia', 618
Powell, Anthony, 503, 551, 554
Powell, Neill, 575
Powers, William T.: and Frost, 615
Powys, John Cowper, **547–8**; and autobiography, 513; interview with, 547; letters, 547–8; *A Glastonbury Romance*, 547; introduction to Aristophanes *Acharnians*, 547; *Wolf Solent*, 547
Powys, Llewelyn, 547
Powys, T.F., 547; short stories, 512;

Fables, 12
Powys family, 547
Prague: Shakespeare productions in, 202
Prague School, 774, 776–7; and reception theory, 7
praise poetry: South African, 693–4
Pranell, Lady Frances, 281
Pratt, E.J., **759**; *Brebeuf and his Brethren*, 759; *Towards the Last Spike*, 759
prayer-books: translations, 19th C, 2
Pre-Raphaelites, 473–4, 481; and Pound, 620; and Ford, 521; visual arts, 489
prepositions: OE, 54
Present-day English language: syntax, 49–54
Preston, Thomas: and tragicomedy, 257; *Cambises*, 257
Preuss, Konrad Theodor, 690
Price, George R., 191
Price, Richard: politics and ethics of, 353
Price, Russell, 304
Price, Uvedale: and E.B. Browning, 424
Prichard, Katharine Susannah, 733, **743**; and Emerson, 726; *Golden Miles*, 743; *Winged Seeds*, 743
Priestley, Joseph, 30, 34, 350, 398; and utilitarianism, 353
Pringle, Thomas, 687
printers and printing: 18th C, 350; 20th C, 793; printing-house studies, 191, 238
Prior, Matthew, **357**; and Richardson, 380–1; *Henry and Emma*, 149, 357, 380–1
Priscian, 109
La Prise de Nuevile, 5; and Chaucer, 150–1
prison: in Clarke, 738; and Foucault, 792; society as, 596; writing, Wilde, 484
Pritchard, Hannah, 206
Pritchett, V.S.: short stories, 512(2)
privacy: in James, 603
private theatres: Renaissance, 251, 254
prizes: literary, 514
proaireutic code of narrative, 770–1
The Problem of Hamlet, 192
professional expertise: and James, 602
proletarian fiction *see* working-class fiction
Prologue to 'Julius Caesar', 325
prologues: 18th C, 369; Restoration, 319; to medieval commentaries, 105
prompt-books: Restoration, 336–7
pronouns, 45–6, 49–50, 80
pronunciation, 25, 32; American English, 36; standard, 40; Victorian period, 475–6
propaganda, 493–4; American colonial, 593; and Orwell, 16; in poetry, 573; royalist, 318
proper name, 780–1, 782 *see also* authorship, naming, signature
Propertius: and Pound, 619
prophecy: and Browne, 294; Reformation poetry, 165
Propp, Vladimir: and Lévi-Strauss, 773; *Morphology of the Folktale*, 772–3
prose *see also* fiction, novel; OE, 99–104; 16th C, 180–3; 17th C, **292–6**, **340–4**; 18th C, **369–76**; Romantic period, **403–15**; Victorian, **472–91**; American 20th C, **656–60**
prose poem, 609
prose style: 20th C, 513
prosopopeia: and autobiography, 778
Prosper: *Epigrammata*, 54, 101; *Versus ad Coniugem*, 54, 101
Prosser, Eleanor, 195
protest: in South African poetry, 695
Prothero, Sir George: and Tennyson, 436
Proust, Marcel, 643; and Beckett, 554; and James, 603; and Waugh, 551; and Wharton, 603
'proverb' play: 16th C, 257
proverbs, 224; dictionaries, 4; in Soyinka, 676
providentialism: in Shakespeare, 220–1
provincial press: 20th C, 486
provincial realism: 1950s, 766
provincial theatre, 494
provincialism, 503
The Pryckynge of Love: and Hilton, 128
Prynne, William, 303; *Histrio-Mastix*, 306; *Mount-Orgueil*, 278
psalms: OE, 98–9
psychoanalytic criticism, 266, 766, **794–7**; and Derrida, 782; and G. Eliot, 466; and feminist criticism, 418; and image of woman in film, 786; and literature, 783; and narratology, 770–1; and romances, 785
psychology: and Melville, 598; and Narayan, 718; and Shaw, 492–3; and P. White, 740
pub shows, 494
Public Lending Right, 508
public schools: Victorian period, 491
publishers and publishing *see also* book trade; Victorian period, **485–8**; 20th

C, 793; Australian, 724; East Africa, 679, 681; music trade, 348; New Directions Publishing House 659; South African, 687; women's romances, 785
Pulci, Luigi: *Morgante Maggiore*, 299
Pullum, G.K., 52
'pulp': fiction, 64; magazines, 627
punctuation, 44; and Franklin, 594; Milton's, 304; OE, 44; Shakespeare, 190; theory of, 33
puns, 224; sexual, 246
puppet theatre: and grotesque in Dickens, 456
Purcell, Henry, **347**; and Dryden, 346; operas, 321; semi-operas, 320–1; solo songs, 347; stage works, 200, 320–1; *Dido and Aeneas*, 321; *The Fairy Queen*, 200, 321, 346; *The Indian Queen*, 321
Purchas, Samuel: and Swift, 372; *Purchas his Pilgrimes*, 296
Purdy, Al, 750
Purdy, James: *Eustace Chisholm and the Works*, 653
Puritanism, 18, 341, 343–4; American, 589, 593; American writers, 611, 651; hypocrisy, and Hawthorne, 596; and Lowry, 753; and Milton, 306; and popular culture, 274
Puritans: and fear, 11; narratives, biblical patterns in, 295; poetry, 592
purity: in Wharton, 629–30
Purvis, Billy, 494
Pusey, Edward Bouverie, 490–1
Pushkin, Alexander, 9, 10; and Milton, 302
Puttenham, George, 177, 180, 267; *Arte of English Poesie*, 182
Pyle, Fitzroy, 54, 79
Pym, Barbara, 503, 547, **558**; diaries, 558; letters, 558; notebooks, 558
Pynchon, Thomas, 608, **651**; and Bourjaily, 648; and Golding, 557; and Orwell, 557; and absurdism, 628; and jeremiad tradition, 628; and the machine, 628; *The Crying of Lot 49*, 628; *Gravity's Rainbow*, 13, 651
Pynchon, William, 589
'pyrodrama', 493
quackery: 18th C, 352
Quaritch, Bernard: and Ruskin, 483
The Queen's Men, 248–9
Queneau, Raymond: and Murdoch, 559
Quinn, John: and Yeats, 567–8; letters, 567–8
quotation: in Joyce, 529
Rabelais, François, 273, 772
Rabutin, Roger, 318
race *see also* racism; and Caldwell, 643; and Faulkner, 635; and Hurston, 645; in Southern America, 630; and Bram Stoker, 471
Rachel, Élisa, 496
Racine, Jean: and Otway, 336; and Rapin, 318; translation by Wilbur, 623; *Andromache*, 623; *Bérénice*, 336
racism *see also* race; and feminism, South Africa, 672–3, 700; and Faulkner, 637; and Forster, 507; and Lawson, 735; and Schreiner, 688; and Scott, 507
Rackham, Arthur, 438
Radcliffe, Ann: and Austen, 410; gothic fiction, 384, 385; *The Mysteries of Udolpho*, 403; *A Sicilian Romance*, 385, 410
radical literature: 17th C, 318
radicalism: 17th C, 295, 318; Victorian, 490; 1930s, 659; Puritan, New England, 589
radio drama: Canadian, and Scandinavian literature, 760
Raffalovich, Mark-André: and Pater, 481
Rahv, Philip, 657
Raine, Craig, 565
Rainsford, Sir Henry, 290
rake character type, 323, 381
Ralegh, Sir Walter, 166, 173, **176**; and mannerism, 279; prose, 176; *Discovery of Guiana*, 176; *The History of the World*, 176
Ramanujan, A.K., 715, **719**
Ramism: Tudor England, 167
Rand, Ayn, **655**
Ransom, John Crowe: and agrarianism, 606; letters, 657
Ransome, Arthur: and Lord Alfred Douglas, 479
Ransome, John, 7
Rao, Raja, 706, **719**; and Gandhi, 716; *Kanthapura*, 719; *The Serpent and the Rope*, 719
Rao, S. Balu: 'This Many-Splendoured Freedom', 717; 'The Woodpecker and the Tamarind Tree', 717
rape: in Renaissance drama, 259
Raphael, D.D., 15

Rapin, René, 318; as literary critic, 318; *Reflexions sur la poétique*, 318
Rastell, John, 161
Ravan Press, 687
reactionary: Bradbury as, 505; Lodge as, 505
Read, Herbert, 568
Reade, Charles: and Marcus Clarke, 738; and the historical novel, 450–1
reader-response theory, 452–3, 553, 773, 775; and C. Brontë, 462; and popular romantic fiction, 510; and reception theory, 774
readers: American, 591; Canadian, 744; popular romantic fiction, 510; reader-narrator interaction, 773; text-reader interaction, 7; Victorian period, 414, 452–3
reading: place in 20th C culture, 793–4; resistance to, 778; techniques of, 611; theory of, 503, 765; and Woolf, 536, 537
Reage, Pauline (pen name), 9; *The Story of O (Histoire d'O)*, 9, 786
realism, 791; 1950s, 766; and naturalism, 591; and South African novel, 697; and working-class fiction, 502; American, 591; Canadian fiction, 750; Brecht, 502; Dickens, 456–7; G. Eliot, 465; Gissing, 469
reality: Narayan, 718–19; responses to, 770
'reality' (Wirklichkeit): in early 20th C German literature, 769
reason: and passion, Romantic period, 389
reception theory, 6–7, 483, 749, **774–7**
récit, 794
Reed, Isaac: and *European Magazine*, 350
Reed, John, 658
Reeve, Amber, 520
Reeve, Clara: gothic fiction, 384
reflexives, 50
Reformation: and Shakespeare, 207, 227, 233
regionalism: in Australian literature, 720, 732–3; in Canadian literature, 750–1; Updike, 653
Regnault, François: primers, 2
Reich, Wilhelm: and Bellow, 651; and Burroughs, 649
Reid, Thomas, 353; on Smith, 353
Reid, V.S: and Walcott, 705; *New Day*, 705
Reinhart Fuchs: and Chaucer, 152
Réjane, Gabrielle, 496
religion: 19th C, 490; and literature, 14, 277; and Romanticism, 389; and science, Smart, 366; ecstasy, and Jonathan Edwards, 594; images of belief in literature, 465; in autobiography, 513; in Canadian writing, 744–5; and Belloc, 521; and Bellow, 651; and T.S. Eliot, 571; and Fielding, 377–8; and Joyce, 527; and Lowry, 556; and Pym, 558; and Scott, 405; and Shakespeare, 214, 220–1; and Spark, 559; and Waugh, 550
religious life: medieval, 76
religious periodicals, 486
Rembrandt van Rijn, 275; *The Anatomy Lesson of Dr Nicolaas Tulp*, 21
Remick, Lee, 204
Renan, Ernest, 533
Rene, Roy, 727
Renoster Press, 687
repertory theatre, 576
Restoration: in English literature, 318
Restoration theatre, 200
retrospection: Nabokov, 649
Reusner, Nicholas: *Aenigmatographia*, 283–4
Revels, Office of, 322; records, 274
revenge tragedy, 275
revenge-play genre, 242, 258, 268
The Revenger's Tragedy, 242–3, 256, 258
Revett, Eldred: Jesuit influence on, 289
Revisionists: and Wordsworth, 396–7
revolution: and African literature, 671–2; and Blake, 390; and Browne, 294; and Browning, 428; English, and Milton, 298; and language, 709; and Romanticism, 387, 397; South African, 701
Reynard the Fox: and Jonson, 240
Reynolds, G.W.M.: and *Chamber's London Journal*, 487–8; and Dickens, 487–8; *Mysteries of London*, 451
Reynolds, Sir Joshua, 354; 'Garrick Between Tragedy and Comedy', 354; 'Mrs. Abington as "Miss Prue"', 354
Reynolds, Robert, 248
Rhea, Hortense, 496
Rheingold, Joseph, 540
rhetoric, 11, **777–84**, 792; in Chaucer, 139; in Middleton, 267; in Shakespeare, 228, 232, 233; and linguistics, 28; and literary discourse, 776–7; and mimesis, 388; Tudor

England, 167
Rhodesia: and Lessing, 694
Rhys, Ernest, 485–6, 565
Rhys, Jean, 702, 703, 704, **710**; early novels, 710; letters, 710; *After Leaving Mr Mackenzie*, 13; *Melodie in Mineur*, 710–11; *Quartet*, 710; *Smile Please*, 710; *Voyage in the Dark*, 710–11; *Wide Sargasso Sea*, 13, 710
rhythm: OE, 84; phonology of, 42
Rice, Elmer, 661
Rich, Adrienne, 592, 607, 609–10, 626, 627; and Woolf, 535
Rich, Christopher: masques, 346
Richard of St Victor: *De IV Gradibus Violentae Charitatis*, 128
Richards, David Adams, 751; *The Coming of Winter*, 756
Richards, I.A., 62, 177, 622
Richardson, Dorothy: and Wells, 519
Richardson, Henry Handel, 722, 725, 738; translations, 738; *The Getting of Wisdom*, 728
Richardson, John, 748, **751–2**; *Wacousta*, 751–2
Richardson, Jonathan, 358; biography of Milton, 354; *Two Discourses*, 354
Richardson, Ralph, 576
Richardson, Samuel, 377, **379–80**; and Farah, 685; and Johnson, 374; and Prior, 357; and Victorian writers, 484; letter, 381; novels, 379–80; *Clarissa*, 149, 357, 379–80, 381, 484; *Pamela*, 376, 379, 685; *Sir Charles Grandison*, 381
Richler, Mordecai, 750
Rickert, Edith, 137
Rickert, R.G., 249
Ricks, Christopher, 330
Riddell, J.H.: *The Race for Wealth*, 453
riddles: and Donne, 283–4
Riddles (OE), 83, 95–6
Riel, Louis: and Metis literature, 744
Riga, Petrus, 111
Riley, James Whitcomb: 'Leonainie', 488
Rilke, Rainer Maria: and Lawrence, 541; and visual arts, 615; *The Notebook of Malte Laurids Brigge*, 523
Rimbaud, Arthur: and Sorrentino, 648
The Riming Poem, 92, 97
Ringler, W.A., 171
Ristori, Adelaide, 496
rites of passage, 557; Lovelace, 707; and Shakespeare, 217–18; Soyinka, 677
Ritson, Joseph: and revolution, 397
ritual: in Faulkner, 636
Robbe-Grillet, Alain, 19
Roberts, Sir Charles G.D., **758**; criticism, 758; fiction, 758; letters, 758; poetry, 758; *The Book of the Rose*, 758
Roberts, Kate: and L.W. Griffiths, 542
Roberts, Nigel: *Steps for Astaire*, 720
Robertson, E. Arnot, 551
Robertson, J.M., 531
Robertson, John Mackinnon, 187, 192–3; *The Baconian Heresy*, 192; *Montaigne and Shakespeare*, 192
Robertson, T.W., 496
Robertson, William: and the Scottish Enlightenment, 353
Robins, Elizabeth, 577
Robinson, E.A., 606
Robinson, F.N., 137
Robinson, Ken, 333
Robinson, Mary: and Wordsworth, 397
Robinson, Roland, 743
La Rochelle: Shakespeare productions in, 203
Rochester, John Wilmot, second earl of, **331–2**, 335; and antifeminist satire, 320; and satire, 5, 320; disputed works, 331; lyrics, 332; satires, 332; 'The Heaven drinks each Day a Cup', 331; 'I Rise at Eleven', 331; *A Satyr against Reason and Mankind*, 332; 'A Session of the Poets', 331; 'Trust not that thing called woman', 331; 'Why do'st thou shade thy lovely face', 331
Roethke, Theodore, 611
Rogers, David: *A Breviary or some fewe Collectiones of the Cittie*, 131
Rogers, Samuel: *Italy*, 483; *Poems*, 483
rogue character type, 323
Rohmer, Eric: *Perceval* (film), 204
Rohmer, Richard, 756
Le Roi Lear, 221
Roister Doister, 240–1
Rolland, Romain: *Jean-Christophe*, 504
Rolle, Richard, 126, **127–8**; and Langland, 115; prose style, 64; *Comment on the First Verses of the Canticle of Canticles*, 127; *Commentary on the Apocalypse*, 127; *Commentary on the Psalms*, 127; *Contra Amatores Mundi*, 128; *Emendatio Vitae*, 127–8; *Expositio super novem lectiones mortuorum*, 127; *Incendium Amoris*, 127–8; *Judica Me Deus*, 127

Rolls, Office of, 249–50
Romains, Jules: and Woolf, 536
Roman de la Rose, 147
Roman de Renart: and Chaucer, 152
Roman de Thebes, 155
Roman de Troilus, 153
Roman Empire: and language, 668
romance: and Chandler, 644; and Ford, 522; and Hawthorne, 590; and the novel, 590; and South African novel, 697–8; and thrillers, 509
romances *see also* popular fiction; ME, 117–18, 126; 20th C, 510–11; popularity, 508; for women, 510–11, 784–5
Romantic poets, 11; editing, 4
Romanticism: and 20th C poetry, 390, 564, 624; and Bellow, 651; and Browning, 428, 429; and language, 388; and Larkin, 575; and Marianne Moore, 617; and J. Richardson, 752; and Stevens, 622; and Wesley, 351; and W.C. Williams, 624; and Woolf, 535, 536; and myth, 389; and religion, 389; and revolution, 387; origins, of, 345–6; rhetoric of, 778–9
Rome: and Victorian writers, 476, 489
Ronsard, Pierre de: and Browning, 428
Root, R.K., 137, 153
Roper, Margaret, 161
Roper, William: *More*, 160
Rorate Celi, 115
Rosenbaum, Peter S., 49
Rosenberg, Isaac, 10; poetry, 572–3
Ross, Harold: and Thurber, 660
Ross, Malcolm, 745, 747
Ross, Robert: and Lord Alfred Douglas, 479
Ross, Sinclair, **753**; and Kroetsch, 755; *As for Me and My House*, 753; 'One's a Heifer', 753
Ross, W.W.E.: and Gustafson, 757; letters, 757
Rossetti, Christina, 418, 419, **438–9**; and St Dorothea, 444; and Hopkins, 445; and Italy, 425; as short story writer, 439; language, 439; poetry, 418; reputation, 418; 'A Better Resurrection', 439; *Goblin Market*, 65, 438, 439; *Maude*, 418, 438; 'The Prince's Progress, 438–9; 'Speaking Likenesses', 439; 'Up-Hill', 439
Rossetti, Dante Gabriel, **439–40**, 472; and Blake, 484; and E.B. Browning, 423; and Dante, 489; and Hopkins, 445; and landscape, 417; Bridges on, 446; paintings, 489; 'The Card Dealer', 440; 'Dante at Verona', 439; *The House of Life*, 440; 'Jenny', 439–40; 'A Last Confession', 439
Rossetti, William Michael, 418; and Blake, 484; edition of Shelley, 402; transcriptions, 2
Rossiter, A.P., 232
Roth, Henry, 628
Roth, Philip, 627, 628, **652**; influences, 652; *The Breast*, 652; *Portnoy's Complaint*, 652; *The Professor of Desire*, 652
Rothenberg, Jerome, 622
Rotimi, Ola: English usage, 674; *Ovonramwen Nogbaisi*, 684
Rousseau, Jean-Jacques, 34, 596; and Hölderlin, 778; and Melville, 598; and Thoreau, 595; *Confessions*, 771; *Emile*, 598; *On the Sciences and the Arts*, 598; *On the Sources of Inequality among Men*, 598; *Second Discourse*, 389
Rowbotham, David, 742
Rowcroft, Charles, 726
Rowley, William: and Middleton, *The Changeling*, 66, 256, 266–7, 267
Royal Academy of Music: foundation, 346
Royal Literary Fund, 352–3
Royal Shakespeare Company, 200, 203, 206, 252
Rubadiri, David, 679–80, 681; *No Bride Price*, 679–80
Rudd, Steele, 736
Rudkin, David, 578
Rudmose-Brown, Thomas: and Beckett, 555
Ruganda, John, 679; plays, 682
Rugyendo, Mukotani, 679, 682
Ruheni, Mwangi, 680
Ruhumbika, Gabriel: and Palangyo, 680; *Village in Uhuru*, 680
The Ruin, 94
Rulfo, Juan, 706
Runciman, John, 211
runes: transliteration, 44
The Rune Poem, 92, 97
Rushdie, Salman, 714, **719–20**; *Midnight's Children*, 719
Rushworth Gospels, 77
Ruskin, John, 472, 477, **482–4**; and E.B. Browning, 423; and Dallas, 484–5; and Dickens, 457, 476; and Morris,

483; and Pound, 620; and Scott, 406; and Swinburne, 437, 438; and Yeats, 566; and children, 484; and dualism, 476; and gothic romance, 459; and Italy, 425, 483; and landscape, 418; and medieval art, 474; biography, 484; letters, 483; Ruskin societies, 483; social criticism and theory, 483; visual imagination in, 476; *Lectures on Art*, 483; *Praeterita*, 475; *The Stones of Venice*, 476, 566
Russell, Bertrand, 540, 777; and autobiography, 513
Russell, Conrad, 253
Russell, Dora: and autobiography, 513
Russell, Peter, 575
Russia: Milton studies in, 302; theatre in, 493; and Wilde, 493
Russian Formalism, 504, 723, 774, 776, 777; and metafiction, 504; and reception theory, 7
Russian literature, 9; and Nabokov, 649; Old, textology as key to, 3
Ruusbroec, Jan van, 128
Ruzzante (Angelo Beolco), 257
Ryan, Michael, 792
Ryga, George: plays, 761; *The Ecstasy of Rita Joe*, 761
Sackville, Thomas: blank verse, 178
Sackville-West, Vita: and the city, 511; and Woolf, 534–5, 537; letters, 537
sadism: and Shelley, 403
Sadlier, Mary Ann, 752
Sag, I.A., 52
sagas, 510
Said, Edward, 763
Saidi, William: *The Hanging*, 681
St Amour, William, 147
St Cler, Hugh: and Langland, 115–16
St. Erkenwald: and Langland, 115
St German, Christopher, 161; and More, 161
Saint-Denis, Michael, 577
Saint-Germain-des-Près: group of, 507
Saint-Romain, G.B. de: *La Science naturelle*, 345
Sainte-Beuve, Charles-Augustin, 472
Saints' Legends, 120
Saintsbury, George Edward Bateman, 177, 455, 475
Sales, François de: and *Manchester al mondo*, 278
Salinger, J.D.: Glass stories, 648
Sallust: *Catilinae Coniuratio*, 312
Salmasius, Caludius, 304
Salter, Elizabeth, 116, 132
salutations, 36
Salutin, Rick: plays, 761; *1837: The Farmers' Revolt*, 760; *Les Canadiens*, 761
Salzilli, Giovanni: and Milton, 309
Samkange, Stanlake: *On Trial for My Country*, 689; *Year of the Uprising*, 701
Sanctius: *Minerva*, 35
Sandburg, Carl, 658–9; *Ever the Winds of Chance*, 658
Sandys, George: and Greece, 19
Sangster, Charles: *The St. Lawrence and the Saguenay*, 757
Sansom, William: short stories, 512
Santayana, George, 622; and Bridges, 446; and T.S. Eliot, 570; and Pound, 621
Sargent, R.M., 235
Saroyan, William, 646, 661
Sarton, May, 607
Sartre, Jean-Paul, 689, 768, 769(2); and Beckett, 554, 580; and Conrad, 516; and Foucault, 792; and Koestler, 507
Saskatchewan: theatre in, 760
Sastri, Srinivasa: as biographer, 715
satanic: in Wordsworth, 396
satire, 5, 350, 506; in 17th C plays, metaphor, 335; and autobiography, 412–13; anticlerical, 147; detective fiction as, 510; Irish novelists, 506; on women, 17th and 18th C, 319–20; Restoration, 319, 333; Achebe, 666; Austen, 410; Beerbohm, 521; Cabell, 633; Conrad, 516–17; Dick, 655; Dickens, 456; Donne, 284; Dryden, 330; Johnson, 365, 374; Jonson, 240; Joyce, 526–7; Wyndham Lewis, 538; Marston, 269; Mencken, 656; Metcalf, 756; Nabokov, 649; Orwell, 543, 544; Rochester, 332; Swift, 371; Waugh, 551; Angus Wilson, 503; Woolf, 537
Saumaise, Claude de, 34
Saussure, Ferdinand de, 62, 671, 767, 768; concept of language, 791; influences, 35; linguistics, 797; *Cours*, 35
Savery, Henry, 726
Sawles Warde, 126
Sayers, Dorothy L.: and Chesterton, 523
Sayle, Charles: and Dowson, 447–8; *Musa Consolatrix*, 447
scatalogy, 109

scene painting, 579; Victorian, 498
scepticism: in Romantic writing, 413
Schelling, Friedrich Wilhelm Joseph von, 389, 768
Schepisi, Fred, 728
Schiller, Johann Christoph Friedrich von: and Greece, 19; and Scott, 407
Schlegel, August Wilhelm von: and Browning, 427; and Dickens, 456
Schleiermacher, Friedrich Ernst Daniel, 762, 769
Schmidt, Siegfried J., 7
Schneider, Karl, 78(2)
Schopenhauer, Arthur, 389; and Bellow, 651–2; and P. White, 740
Schreiner, Olive, 688–91, 692, 698, 700; and Gordimer, 698; and the Boers, 692; biographies of, 688; *From Man to Man*, 690; *The Story of an African Farm*, 688, 689, 690; *Trooper Peter Halket of Mashonaland*, 689; *Women and Labour*, 690
Schurman, Anna Maria van: *The Learned Maid, or, Whether a Maid May be a Scholar*, 277
Schuyler, George: and Mencken, 656
Schwartz, Elias, 177
science: 17th C, 345, 544; 18th C, language of, 352; 19th C, 490; and literature, 12, 277; and religion, 366; and Romanticism, 389; and science fiction, 508; and Victorian literature, 453–4, 463; history of, 477; language of, 352; scientific imagination, and Tennyson, 435; and E. Brontë, 461; and Browne, 294; and Conrad, 516; and Le Guin, 648; and Orwell, 544; and Percy, 654; scientific poetics, 777; scientific prose, ME, 126; scientific writing, and literary discourse, 776–7; and Smart, 366; and Stevens, 622; and Swift, 371; and Tennyson, 435
science fiction, 64, 508, 627, 793; American, 605; Australian, 721; popularity, 508; Victorian, 454–5; women writers, 511; Aldiss, 560–1; Dick, 655; Ellison, 657; King, 655; Lessing, 560; London, 631; Orwell, 545
scientology: and Burroughs, 649; and Toomer, 645
Scotland: history, 74
Scots: influence on American English, 36
Scots poetry *see* Middle Scots poetry
Scott, Ann, 688
Scott, Clement, 495
Scott, D.C., 758–9; 'Night Hymns on Lake Nipegon', 758–9
Scott, Mary: *Female Advocate*, 355–6
Scott, Paul: and colonialism, 507; and racism, 507; *The Raj Quartet*, 507
Scott, Sir Walter, **403–7**, 590; adaptations of works, 406; and E. Brontë, 406; and Byron, 405; and Chatterton, 405; and Dickens, 405, 406; and Dryden, 405; and Maria Edgeworth, 405; and George Eliot, 406; and Farrell, 405; and Faulkner, 637; and Galt, 405–6; and Goethe, 407; and Hogg, 406; and Katherine Anne Porter, 405; and J. Richardson, 752(2); and Ruskin, 406; and Schiller, 407; and Thackeray, 406; and Tusser, 176; and Sir William Gell, 405; and Wordsworth, 404; as biographer, 405; and *bildungsroman*, 405; and Canadian historical writing, 405; and folk-tale, 405; and French drama, 405; and the historical novel, 450–1; and Irish historical novel, 505; and medieval England, 107; and Northumberland, 404; and the theatre, 406; influence, 405, 406; language, 405; novels, 403–7; operas adapted from, 406; politics, 405; puritan background, 406; religion, 405; sources, 405; translation of works by, influence, 406; *The Antiquary*, 404; *The Black Dwarf*, 404; *The Bridal of Triermain*, 406; *The Bride of Lammermoor*, 404, 406–7; *Guy Mannering*, 404, 405; *The Heart of Midlothian*, 404, 405, 406; *Ivanhoe*, 107, 407; *The Lady of the Lake*, 406; *A Legend of Montrose*, 404; *Marmion*, 406; *Minstrelsy*, 404; *The Monastery*, 407; *Old Mortality*, 404, 405, 406, 407; *Redgauntlet*, 405; *Rob Roy*, 404, 405, 406; *Rokeby*, 404; *Tales of a Grandfather – France. Second Series*, 405; *Waverley*, 404, 405, 451; Waverley novels, 403–4
Scott, William Bell, 2, 484
Scottish Australian writers, 729
Scottish Enlightenment, 353
Scottish literature: novels, 505; poetry, and Caribbean poetry, 712; Spark, 559
screenwriting: Pinter, 584
scribes: and Shakespeare, 195

Scribner, Charles: and Hemingway, 639
scripture *see* Bible
sculpture: OE, 69
sea: fiction, 450, 654; and Thoreau, 595
The Seafarer, 65, 94
Searle, John R., 791; and Wordsworth, 393
Second World War *see* war
The Second Maiden's Tragedy, 245, 270
Secreta Secretorum: and Langland, 116
secularism: 17th C, 275
Seddon, Thomas: and Lear, 489; and Pre-Raphaelites, 489
Sedgwick, Adam, 477
'seduction', 772
Seebaluck, Bhisma Dev, 681
Seidman, Robert, 527
Selden, John: and Bacon, 292; letter, 292
Selden, Raman, 333
Seldes, Gilbert, 659
self *see also* autobiography; in Austen, 410; and Blake, 390; and Browning, 427; images of, 412–13; and language, 388
self-made man: myth of, 591
self-postponement: and women poets, 418
self-reflexive fiction, 504
self-reliance: and C. Rossetti, 439
Selimus, 249
Sellner, Gustav Rudolf, 203
Seltzer, Thomas: and Lawrence, 538
Selvon, Samuel, 705, 711; *The Lonely Londoners*, 711; *Moses Ascending*, 711; *Moses Migrating*, 711
semantics, 13, 54–9, 109
semi-opera: 17th C, 320–1, 346
semiotics, 63, 723, 728, 731, **774–7**, 786; and African literature, 671; and image of woman in film, 786; and Swinburne, 437
Seneca, 282; and Shakespeare, 187, 230; and Wyatt, 164; translations, Elizabethan, 255; *Hercules Furens*, 230; *Phaedra*, 164; *Thyestes*, 230
Senghor, Léopold Sédar: 'Le Totem', 671
sensation novel: and Hardy, 468
sentence, 13, 51; -boundaries, OE, 103; ME, 48; OE, 47; as poetic form, 609
Sentongo, Nuwa, 679
Sepamla, Sipho, 686, 687, 691
serial publication: Conrad, 517–18; Victorian, 472–3
Serle, John, 354
Serlio, Sebastiano, 205, 251
sermons: Colman, 594; Donne, 108; ME, 106, 126
Serote, Mongane Wally, 687, 694
Serumaga, Robert, 680, 682; plays, 682; *Return to the Shadows*, 667
The Seven Points of True Love and Everlasting Wisdom, 128
Sewell, Elizabeth, 486
Sewell, Stephen, 726
sex *see also* gender; and Australian novel, 734; and literary style, 482; and literature, 514; and penitentials, 19–20, 76; and tragicomedy, 323; and war, Shakespeare, 223; differentiation, in language, 13; double standards, 258–9; language of, Updike, 653; and Barker, 579–80; and Blake, 390; and Cabell, 633; and Fugard, 696; and Joyce, 528; and Richardson, 380; and D.G. Rossetti, 439–40; and Sterne, 383
sexism: in African literature, 672–3; Wycherley and Sterne, 384
sexual: code, OE, 76; difference, and women's reading, 786; excitement, and poetry, 592–3; ideology, 19th C, 793; innuendo, in Shakespeare, 192; perversion, and Shakespeare, 212–13; politics, 547, 579–80; puns, Renaissance drama, 246; repression, 728
sexuality: and language, Barth, 651; female, 656, 785, 786; interracial, 594; male, in Hardy, 468; Victorian, 452, 461–2, 469, 480; and C. Brontë, 461–2; and Carroll, 466; and Chaucer, 146; and Foucault, 792; and Fowles, 561; and Hawthorne, 596; and Melville, 597; and Steinbeck, 642; and Bram Stoker, 471; and Swift, 11; and Trollope, 466
Seymour, Alan: *One Day of the Year*, 743
Seymour, Edward *see* Hertford, Earl of
Shackleton, Ernest Henry: and Eliot, 571, 614; *South*, 571, 614
Shadwell, Thomas: and Dryden, 326; *The Tempest*, 335
Shaffer, Anthony: *Sleuth*, 579
Shaffer, Peter, 577(2), **578**; plays, 585; *Amadeus*, 585; *Equus*, 585; *The Royal Hunt of the Sun*, 585
Shaftesbury, Anthony Ashley Cooper, first earl of: and Dryden, 328; *The Medall*, 328

Shaftesbury, Anthony Ashley Cooper, third earl of, 373
Shakespear, Dorothy: and Pound, 618; letters, 618; paintings, 618
Shakespeare, John, 196
Shakespeare, William, 16, 62, **184–236**, 253; and Bacon, 192; and Emilia Bassano, 310; and Beaumont and Fletcher, 256; and Beckett, 206; and Dennis Brutus, 695; and Chaucer, 206, 223; and Daniel, 228; and Dickens, 458; and Dryden, 325; and T.S. Eliot, 192; and Elizabeth I, 196; and Freud, 230; and Greene, 193; and Hazlitt, 227; and Herodian, 235; and Holbein, 221; and Housman, 231, 447; and Ibsen, 205; and Johnson, 373, 374; and Jonson, 206, 223, 256, 263–4, 265; and Joyce, 531, 532; and Kierkegaard, 230; and Kyd, 187, 206, 207, 234, 256; and Livy, 235; and Luther, 207; and Machiavelli, 227; and Marlowe, 187, 192, 196–7, 206, 230; and Marston, 269; and Middleton, 195, 267–8; and Milton, 207, 305, 314; and Molière, 219; and Montaigne, 192, 230, 234; and Nashe, 181, 182, 187–8, 195, 235; and Newton, 193; and Ovid, 187, 236, 257; and Pater, 185; and Peele, 187, 256; and Plutarch, 188, 222; and Pope, 193, 208; and Porter, 334; and Purcell, 321; and J. Richardson, 752; and Seneca, 187, 230; and Shaw, 493, 586; and Sidney, 169; and Robert Sidney, 171; and *Sir Thomas More*, 161, 196; and Spenser, 175, 229, 234, 235, 257; and Stanislavski, 201; and Stoppard, 587; and Theobald, 207–8; and Virgil, 187, 207; and Webster, 207; and Wilmot, 222; and 20th C poetry, 17; and African literature, 670; and the Bible, 229, 233; and Christianity, 212, 225, 229, 235; and heroic tradition, 224; and language, 33; and linguistics, 216; and magic, 255; and masque, 272; and modernism, 531; and *The Philosopher's Banquet*, 225; and poetry, 20th C, 17; and 'proverb' play, 257; and religion, 214, 220–1; and sexual double standard, 258–9; and tragicomedy, 257; Elizabethan and Jacobean performances, 197–9; Restoration performances, 200; 18th C performances, 200; 19th C performances, 201, 495; 20th C performances, 201–4; adaptations of, 243, 369; annotation in editions, 192; audience, 198, 205, 263–4; authenticity of texts, 193; background, **196–7**; biography, 196–7, 219; characterization, 205–6; comedies, 203, 206, 209–10, 216–19; commentary in editions, 192; disputed authorship, 187, 193; double plot, 222; doubling, 198; editing, 189–92; editions, 184–9; emblems, 222, 230, 234; endings, 208, 215, 224; entry directions and entry speeches, 194; facsimiles, 189; Falstaff, 210, 211; films, 199, 204; general criticism, **204–16**; histories, 204, 219–21; iconography, 212, 225–6, 228–9, 232; imagery, 226, 228, 229; in Australia, 727; in South Africa, 691; irony in, 222; joint authorship, 193; language, 206, 216, 221, 228; masque in, 234; 'metamorphosis by love' motif, 180; metaphors, 214; music in, 208, 226, 234, 497; narrative, 225; night terrors and, 11; old-spelling editions, 189–90, 191; openings, 222; performance, 189–90, 201; performances, **197–204**, 495, 727; plant names in, 55; politics, 221; portrait, 196; productions, **197–204**, 495, 727; punctuation, 190; reference works, 247; rhetoric, 256; soliloquies, 695; sonnets, 283, 695; sources, 186, 187, 188, 235; speech-prefixes, 194; spelling, 185, 189–90, 191, 195; stage directions, 192; staging, 186, 187, 192; television, 203, 204, 206; textual matters, 185, 186–7, 188, **189–95**, 223, 224; tragedies, **222–3**; translation into Kiswahili, 680; visual art in, 207; vocabulary, 190, 215–6; *All's Well That Ends Well*, 199, 206, 216, 219, **223**, 229, 257, 269; *Antony and Cleopatra*, 174, 188, 193, 200, 214–15, **223**, 495; *As You Like It*, 189, 195, 202, 206, 208, 210, **224**, 265; *The Comedy of Errors*, 185, 192, 198, 203, 209, 217, 218(2); *Coriolanus*, 189, 206, 214–15, 222–3, **224**, 264; *Cymbeline*, 7, **224**; *Hamlet*, 17, 189, 192, 195, 197, 198, 199, 201, 202, 206, 208, 209, 211, 215, 216, 221, 222(2), **224–6**, 250, 251, 255, 256(2), 267–8, 495, 531, 727; *Henry IV*, 206, 220,

226; *Henry IV Part One*, 189, 192, 202, 209; *Henry IV Part Two*, 192, 195, 202, 209; *Henry V*, 187, 194, 195, 202, 204, 219–20, 221, **226–7**, 251; *Henry VI*, 196, 221, 222, **227**; *Henry VI Part One*, 188, 193; *Henry VIII*, 160, 207, 219, **227**; *Julius Caesar*, 2, 187, 188, 189, 194, 206, 222(2), **227–8**, 264; *King John*, 216, 219, **228**; *King Lear*, 169, 175, 189, 191–2, 193–4, 195(2), 199, 203(2), 204, 205, 206, 207, 212(2), 214(2), 215, 219, 221, 222(3), **228–9**, 255; *A Lover's Complaint*, **229–30**; *Love's Labour's Lost*, 14, 162, 181, 190, 191, 192, 210, 216, 217, 218, 219, **230**, 238, 493; *Macbeth*, 14, 189, 198, 199, 200, 202, 204, 207, 212, 222, **230**, 243, 458, 495; *Measure for Measure*, 193, 195, 206–7, 209–10, 215, **231**, 257; *The Merchant of Venice*, 162, 189, 203, 210, 216, 219, **231**, 586, 680; *The Merry Wives of Windsor*, 202, 218, 231; *A Midsummer Night's Dream*, 184, 186, 189(2), 190, 192, 196, 203, 210, 215, 217, 219, 223, **231**, 263; *Much Ado About Nothing*, 190, 206, 210, **232**, 495; *Othello*, 9, 182, 184, 186–7, 192, 195, 201, 203, 206, 207, 222(2), **232**, 238, 334, 691; *Pericles*, 194, 205, **232**; *The Rape of Lucrece*, 222, **232**; *Richard II*, 184, 185, 189, 202, 212–13, 220, **232**, 255; *Richard III*, 160, 195, 201, 202, 206, 211, 212, 219, 222(2), **232–3**, 246; *Romeo and Juliet*, 184, 185, 185–6, 188–9, 200, 206, 222; *Sonnets*, 189(2), 193, 197, 202, 229, **233**; Sonnet 12, 193; Sonnet 29, 65; Sonnet 38, 233; Sonnet 60, 193; Sonnet 94, 233; *The Taming of the Shrew*, 184, 185, 187, 194–5, 203, 206, 208, 213–14, 217–18, 219, **233–4**, 246; *The Tempest*, 9, 175, 189(2), 199, 200, 201–2, 203, 204, 207, 208, 211, 214, 215, 219, 222, **234**, 255, 257, 269, 272, 329, 369, 703–4; *Timon of Athens*, 193, 207, 209, 222(3), **234**, 314; *Titus Andronicus*, 187, 190–1, 193, 202, 203, 222(2), 223, 224, **234–5**; *Troilus and Cressida*, 66, 187, 191, 195, 206, 214, 223, 224, 225, 233, **235**; *Twelfth Night*, 189(2), 191, 193, 199, 203, 206, 209, 210, 211, 219, 222, **235**, 337; *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, 185, 218–19, **235–6**; *The Two Noble Kinsmen*, 201; *Venus and Adonis*, 203, 206; *The Winter's Tale*, 200, 203, 215, 219, 232, **236**

Shakespeare & Co., 658

Shange, Ntozake, 627

Shapcott, Thomas, 730

Sharpe, Tom, 562

Sharpham, Edward: and sexual double standard, 258–9

Sharrock, Roger, 340

Shaw, George Bernard, 474, **492–3**, 577, 579, **585–6**; and Bridges, 446; and Chesterton, 523; and Duse, 496; and Granville Barker, 577; and Ibsen, 492; and Wagner, 492; and Wells, 519; criticism, 492–3, 496, 586; endings, 501; music criticism, 586; *Arms and the Man*, 585, 586; *The Devil's Disciple*, 585–6; *The Doctor's Dilemma*, 586; *The Fascinating Foundling*, 585; *Heartbreak House*, 501; *John Bull's Other Island*, 586; *Major Barbara*, 586; *Man and Superman*, 586; *The Millionairess*, 586; *Misalliance*, 585; *Mrs Warren's Profession*, 492; *Plays Pleasant*, 586; *Plays for Puritans*, 586; *Pygmalion*, 586; *The Sanity of Art*, 492; *Too True to be Good*, 586

Sheeler, Charles: and W.C. Williams, 625

Sheffield, Ruskin Museum, 483

Sheffield: Shakespeare productions in, 204

Shelley, Mary, **411**; and Milton, 411; and Wells, 520; as woman writer, 407; and myth, 389; gothic fiction, 384–5; *Frankenstein*, 407, 411; *The Last Man*, 520

Shelley, Percy Bysshe, 14, 398, **401–3**, 438, 564, 764, 778; and Guy Butler, 692; and Shaw, 493; and Woolf, 537; atheism, 402–3; autobiography in works, 413; and myth, 389; and the sublime, 401–2; language, 388; philosophy, 401; poetic language, 417; poetic theory, 401; poetry, **401–3**; politics, 401; satire, 413; *Adonais*, 401, **402**; *Alastor*, 402; *The Cenci*, 402, 403, 493; 'Defence of Atheism', 402–3; 'Hymn to Intellectual Beauty', 401; 'Mont Blanc', 401, 537; 'Ode to the West Wind', 401, 402; 'Ozymandias', 403; *Prometheus Unbound*, 401, 402(3), 403; *Queen*

Mab, 537; 'The Revolt of Islam', 469; 'To a Skylark', 401, 403; *The Triumph of Life*, 401
Shepard, Sam, **663**; *True West*, 663
Shepherd, Luke, 163
Sheppard, Samuel: *The Faerie King*, 290–1
Sherard, Robert, 448
Sherburne, Sir Edward, 344; letters, 344
Sheridan, Frances: plays, 369
Sheridan, Richard Brinsley: *The Rivals*, 381; *The School for Scandal*, 369
Shirley, Arthur: and Hardy, 468
Shirley, James, 254; Spanish influence on, 258; *The Opportunity*, 258; *The Triumph of Peace*, 271, 273; *The Young Admiral*, 258
short story, 12, 474, 512; and the novel, 512; translation, 16; African, 667–8; Australian, 731–2, 732, 733–4, 735; South African, 687–8, 701
Showalter, Elaine, 672–3, 731
Sidney, Sir Philip, 7, 62, 166, **167–71**, 173; and Beaumont and Fletcher, 269–70; and Lodge, 181; and Petrarch, 167; and Temple, 167; and Wroth, 276; as radical prophet, 275; and politics, 165; and visual arts, 279; characterization, 168; language, 168; manuscripts, 169; 'metamorphosis by love' motif, 180; sonnets, 178, 283; visual arts in, 168–9; *Apology*, 167, 168–9, 177; *Arcadia*, 163, 181, 219, 229, 276; *New Arcadia*, **168–9**; *Old Arcadia*, 168, **169**, 170; *Astrophil and Stella*, 167(2), 168, **169–70**; *Certain Sonnets*, 167; *Defence of Poetry*, 168, 230; *The Lady of May*, 169, 170; *A Letter to Queen Elizabeth*, 169, 170; *Psalms*, 169
Sidney, Robert *see* Leicester, Earl of
signature, 780–1, 782 *see also* authorship, naming, proper name
signs: theory of, 629; women as, James, 602
Silliman, Ron, 609
Sillitoe, Alan, 503, 766
prose style, 64; short stories, 512(2)
silva tradition, 282
silver-fork novels: Edwardian, 500
Simic, Charles, 607
Simmons, Joe: and Dickey, 613
Simon, S.J. and Caryl Brahms: *No Bed for Bacon*, 197
Simons, Beverley: *Leela Means to Play*, 761
Simons, Joseph, 339; *Leo Armenus*, 339
Simpson, P., 238
Sinclair, Clive: short stories, 512
Sinclair, Upton: and Orwell, 545; *The Jungle*, 545
Singer, Isaac, 645
Singh, Jagit, 679
Singleton, Charles S.: and Dante, 605
Sinstra, Johannes, 381
1 Sir John Oldcastle, 244
Sir Degarré, 117
Sir Gawain and the Green Knight, 18
Sir Thomas More, 196, 247; authorship, 161
Sisam, Kenneth, 84
Sisson, C.J., 181
Sivry, Poisinet de: and Thoreau, 595
size: in literature, 772
Skeat, W.W., 137
Skeffington family: and Joyce, 531
Skelton, John, **163**; and satire, 5; *The Bowge of Courte*, 163; *The Garland of Laurel*, 163
Skinner, Daniel, 304, 311
Skinner, Mollie: and Lawrence, 742; *The Boy in the Bush*, 742
Skinner, Stephen, 32
slang, 55
slave narratives: and Twain, 599
slavery: and Stowe, 599; and Styron, 657
sleep: and poetry, 17
Slessor, Kenneth, 734(2)
Small, Adam, 687
Smaragdus, 104
Smart, Christopher, **366–7**; and Charles Burney, 366; and Swift, 367; letters, 366; oratorios, 366; religious verse, 366; *Abimelech*, 366; *The Dust Cart*, 366; *Hannah*, 366; *Hymn XXXII*, 366; *Hymns for the Amusement of Children*, 366; *Hymns and Spiritual Songs*, 366; *Jubilate Agno*, 366; *The Parables of Our Lord and Saviour*, 366; *A Song to David*, 366
Smith, Adam, 34, 353; and the Scottish Enlightenment, 353; *Essays on Philosophical Subjects*, 353; *Lectures on Jurisprudence*, 353; *Theory of Moral Sentiments*, 353; *The Wealth of Nations*, 353
Smith, Bruce ('Sensation Smith'), 498, 579
Smith, Charlotte: gothic fiction, 384
Smith, Dave, 607
Smith, Hallett, 177

Smith, Henry Nash, 8
Smith, James, 231
Smith, John, 589, 593
Smith, Pauline, **691–2**; short stories, 691; *The Beadle*, 691, 692
Smith, Thomas: *Catalogue of Manuscripts in the Cottonian Library, 1696*, 69
Smithers, Leonard, 447, 488
Smollett, Tobias George, 352; and Farah, 685; and Marryat, 450; novels, **383**; *Ferdinand Count Fathom*, 383
Smythe, R.: *Strange, Lamentable, and Tragical Histories*, 193
Snodgrass, W.D., 607
Snow, C.P.: and Leavis, 8–9
soap operas, 511, 785
social change: and popular fiction, 785–6, 793
social criticism: Ruskin, 483
social history: Victorian, **489–91**
social issues: and poetry, Zukofsky, 625
social realist writers: Australian, 726–7
socialism: German, and Gissing, 469; Lawson, 735; and Morris, 471, 487; and Orwell, 546; periodicals, 487
socialist theatre, 578, 579
society: and Hawthorne, 596; and Melville, 596; and the critic, 763; and the novel, 452; in African novels, 667; in Australian novels, 667; in Canadian literature, 750; in East African poetry, 684; novel of, 503; and Shakespeare, 206
socinianism: and Newton and Whiston, 345
sociolinguistics, 27, 36–8, 765
sociological criticism, 672–3
sociology: of literature, 774; of text, 2
solitude: and literature, 769
Soller, Philippe, 770
Solomon, Abraham: paintings, 489
Solomon and Saturn, 98
Somalian literature, 685
Somers, Will, 248
Somerville and Ross: 'Irish R.M.', 506
song books: 18th C, 348
song-writers: 20th C, 513
Les Songes drolatiques de Pantagruel, 273
sonnet: 17th C, 283; Renaissance, 178
Sophocles: and African literature, 670; and Fugard, 581; *Oedipus at Colonnus*, 796; *Oedipus the King*, 796
Sorrentino, Gilbert, 629; *Splendide-Hotel*, 648
sort-of, 53
sound: and Faulkner, 636
South Africa: censorship, 665; white writers in, 666
South African literature, 14, **686–701**
South English Legendary, 122, 134
Southern, Richard, 132
Southern (USA) literature, 606, 630, 642, 643, 653; fiction, 605
Southerne, Thomas, 336; epilogues, 323; plays, **336–7**; reputation, 336; *The Disappointment*, 2; *Oronooko*, 322, 336; *Sir Anthony Love*, 321, 337; *The Wives' Excuse*, 323, 337
Southey, Robert, 14, **398–9**, 419; and Australia, 724; and *Morning Post*, 398–9; and *Quarterly Review*, 486; and Southwell, 179–80; poetry in periodicals, 398–9; *Common-Place Book*, 398–9
Southwell, Lady Anne, 276
Southwell, St Robert, 7, 179–80; Jesuit influence on, 289
Soweto literature, 694
Soyinka, Wole, 666(2), **676–7**, 680; and Amis, 666; and Burgess, 666; and Ngugi, 682; and politics, 685; and women, 686; English usage, 674; European influence, 676; plays, 676; war poetry, 677; *Aké*, 677; *A Dance of the Forests*, 666; *Death and the King's Horseman*, 676–7; *The Interpreters*, 666; *The Lion and the Jewel*, 676; *The Road*, 674; *Season of Anomy*, 667, 677; *The Swamp Dwellers*, 676
space: pictorial, 12; theatre, 12
Spagnuoli, Baptista: and Googe, 178
Spanish bullfight: and Renaissance drama, 268
Spanish Civil War: and Lowry, 556; and Orwell, 545
Spanish culture: and Australian literature, 725
Spanish literature: and 17th C English drama, 258; and the Caribbean, 705; *Comoedia*, 258
Spark, Muriel, 505, 547, **559**; criticism, 559; religion, 559; short stories, 559; verse, 559; *Loitering with Intent*, 559
Sparrow, The Mighty (calypsonian), 712
Spasmodic School of Poetry, 420
Spearing, A.C., 143
speculation, financial: and Dickens, 461
in Victorian novels, 453

Spedding, James, 436
speech rhythms: and W.C. Williams, 624
speech-act theory, 580(2); Austin, 791
speech-prefixes, 245; Shakespeare, 194
Speewah (bush band), 736
Speght, Rachel, 277
Speght, Thomas, 136
spelling *see* orthography
Spence, Catherine Helen: *Clara Morrison*, 731
Spence, Thomas: and revolution, 397
Spencer, Herbert: and Chesterton, 523; and Dallas, 484–5; and G. Eliot, 464; and Garland, 599
Spencer, Terence: *Fair Greece Sad Relic*, 19
Spender, Stephen, 573; plays, 577
Spenser, Edmund, 166, **171–5**, 776; and Beaumont and Fletcher, 269–70; and Herbert, 287; and Lodge, 181; and Marlowe, 259, 260; and Milton, 303; and Sangster, 757; and Shakespeare, 229, 234, 235, 257; and Samuel Sheppard, 290; as radical prophet, 275; and *A New Canto of Spenser's Fairy Queen*, 363; and pastoral, 175; and politics, 165; characterization, 174; letters, 166; 'metamorphosis by love' motif, 180; number symbolism, 158; *Amoretti*, 173, 174; *Complaints*, 174; *The Faerie Queene*, 163, 165, **171–2**, 174–5, 181, 212, 219, 229, 235, 257, 290; *Fowre Hymnes*, 173; *Mutabilitie Cantoes*, 172, 173–4, 175; *The Shepheardes Calender*, 163, 171, 174; *Three Proper, and Wittie Familiar Letters*, 166
Spillane, Mickey, 509, 627
Spinoza, Benedict: and Milton, 307
Spooner, James Walter: and Thoreau, 595
Sprat, Thomas: and commerce, 319
spy thriller, 509 *see also* crime story, detective story
Squat, 662
Stafford, William, 607
Staffordshire: place names, 59
stage design, 202
The Stage Society, 577; and acting, 496
staging: conventions, Elizabethan, 211; and editing, Shakespeare, 192; and editorial commentary, 238; Elizabethan, 250; Shakespeare, 186, 187
Stammler, Rudolf, 767
Stanislavsky, 662; and Shakespeare, 201
Stanyhurst, Richard, **178–9**; blank verse, 178; translation of Virgil, 178–9
Starr, George A., 377
stationers: 18th C, 350
Statius, Publius Papinius: and Chaucer, 155; *Thebaid*, 154–5, 299
Stead, Christina, 733, **743**; and Australia, 725; *The Man Who Loved Children*, 743
Stedman, Edmund Clarence: and Swinburne, 437
Steele, Sir Richard, 372, 764
Steevens, George: and Johnson, 374
Stein, Gertrude, 4, 538, 629, **631–2**; and Nichol, 749; and Nordau, 517; language, 632; plays, 662; short stories, 512; *The Autobiography of Alice B. Toklas*, 631; *Blood on The Dining-Room Floor*, 631; *The Making of Americans*, 632; *Paris France*, 631; *Tender Buttons*, 632(2); *Three Lives*, 632; *Wars I Have Seen*, 631
Steinbeck, John, **641–2**; influences, 642; journalism, 642; letters, 642; *East of Eden*, 642; *The Grapes of Wrath*, 642; *Journal of a Novel*, 642; *The Moon Is Down*, 642; 'The Murder', 642; 'The White Quail', 642
Stenbock, Stanislaus Eric, Count: *Studies of Death*, 447
Stendhal: and Lacan, 795; and Pater, 482; and Shaw, 586; *Le Rouge et Le Noir*, 771
Stengelius, Carolus: and Donne, 293; *Sacrosancti nominis Iesu cultus et miracula*, 293
Stephen, Caroline Emelie: and Woolf, 535
Stephen, Leslie, 475, **484**, 534, 536; and Richardson, 381; and Woolf, 484; on Hume, 484; on Richardson, 484; *History of English Thought in the Eighteenth Century*, 484
Stephens, James, 503
stereotypes *see* character types
stereotypical criticism, 672
Stern, Gerald, 607
Sterne, Lawrence, 350, 377, **383–4**; and Austen, 409; comedy, 409; Woolf on, 534; *Sentimental Journey*, 384; *Tristram Shandy*, **383–4**, 515, 779
Stevens, Alfred Peck *see* Vance, The Great
Stevens, George Alexander, 369;

'Lecture on Heads', 369
Stevens, Wallace, 608(2), 610, 611, 616, **622–3**, 626; and Tennyson, 436; and Romanticism, 390; style, 65–6; 'Company', 623; *Harmonium*, 616, 622, 623; *Ideas of Order*, 622; 'Notes Toward a Supreme Fiction', 622; 'The Snowman', 797
Stevenson, Robert Louis, 472; and Banfield, 737; sexuality in novels, 452; *The Beach of Falesa*, 471
Stewart, Donald Ogden, 632
Stewart, Dugald, 353, 396–7
Stewart, Patrick, 204
Stillingfleet, Edward, **343–4**; sermon, 344; *Antiquities of the British Church*, 343
Stimulus Amoris, 128–9
stock companies: Canada, 760
Stoker, Bram: *Dracula*, 471
Stokes, George Gabriel, 477
Stoll, E.E., 531
Stone, Lawrence, 217, 352, 381
Stone, Louis: *Judah*, 723
stone sculpture: OE, 69
Stoppard, Tom, 14, 578, **586–7**; *Dogg's Hamlet, Cahoot's Macbeth*, 587; *Every Good Boy Deserves Favour*, 586; *Night and Day*, 587; *Professional Foul*, 586, 587; *The Real Thing*, 586; *Squaring the Circle*, 586
Storey, David, 562, 766
story: and fiction, 750
story-telling, 771–2
Stow, George William: *The Native Races*, 691
Stow, John, 136
Stow, Randolph, 734, 740; *The Girl Green as Elderflower*, 740; *To the Islands*, 725; *Visitants*, 740
Stowe, Harriet Beecher, **599**; language, 599; local colour novels, 599; *Uncle Tom's Cabin*, 599
Strabo, 168
Strachey, Julia: and Compton-Burnett, 542
Strachey, Lytton: and Beerbohm, 521
Strand, Mark, 607
Stratford, England: Shakespeare productions in, 204
Stratford, Ontario: Shakespeare productions in, 203, 204
Strauss, David Friedrich: and G. Eliot, 464
Strawson, P.F.: and mimesis, 13
stream-of-consciousness: and Joyce, 531; and Woolf, 536
Strehler, Giorgio, 199
stress (word), 41–2, 44
Strode, Ralph, 111, 155
Strong, Roy, 272
structuralism, 766, 767; and African literature, 666, 671; and black literature, 763; and formalism, 773; and Hopkins, 443; James, 601; and law, 768
structuralist criticism, 626, 777; and black literature, 605–6; of Joyce, 528; of Nabokov, 649; of P. White, 739; of Woolf, 535–6
structure: and Faulkner, 635; and Orwell, 546
Stubbes, George: and Gray, 363; *Dialogue on Beauty in the Manner of Plato*, 363
Sturm und Drang movement: and Arnold, 421
Sturt, Charles: journals, 724
Sturt, George, 9
stylistics, 62–6; computer-aided analysis, 481
Styron, William, 653; essays, 653, 657; *The Confessions of Nat Turner*, 657; *Set This House on Fire*, 653; *Sophie's Choice*, 653; *This Quiet Dust*, 657
subjectivity, 750, 762–4, 788, 789; in criticism, 762
the sublime, 764; and Browning, 428; and Conrad, 517; and Hart Crane, 612; and Shelley, 401–2; and nuclear war, 783
subliterary writing: Australian, 723–4
subterranean life: and Cather, 633
Suchet, David, 204
Suhl, Yuri, 628
suicide, 467–8; and Donne, 293; and Hardy, 467–8
Sukenick, Ronald, 629
Sullivan, Arthur, 497 *see also* Gilbert and Sullivan; biography, 497; diaries, 497; letters, 497; theatre music, 497; *The Zoo*, 497
Summa Virtutum De Remediis Anime, 152
supernatural: and Scott, 406–7; and Spark, 559
surrealism, 659, 750; and Gothic novel, 403; and Joyce, 531
Surrey, Henry Howard: blank verse, 178; *Aeneid*, 178

Sutton Hoo ship-burial, 69, 87
Suzuki, Daisetz: and Yeats, 567; *Essays in Zen Buddhism*, 567
Swahili literature, 668, 680
Swedenborg, Emanuel, 351; and Blake, 390
Sweet, Henry, 31
Swetnam, Joseph, 277; *Araignment of Lewde, Idle, Froward, and Unconstant Women*, 275, 277
Swift, Jonathan, 7, 9, 335, 355, 746; and Horace, 5; and Naipaul, 709; and Orwell, 543, 544; and Purchas, 296, 372; and Smart, 367; and Stella, 372, 419; and Yeats, 567; and Australia, 724; and the Bible, 371; and *Bounce to Fop*, 357; and classical authors, 371–2; and country-house ethos, 349; and satire, 5; biography, 370; account books, 370; characterization, 341–2; influences, 371–2; letters, 370; narrative, 371; pamphlets, 370; periodical papers, 370; poems, 370; poetry, **357–8**; politics, 370; prose, **369–72**; satires, 371; sermons, 370; *The Battle of the Books*, 372; *The Conduct of the Allies*, 372; *Elegy on Mr. Partridge*, 357; *Gulliver's Travels*, 5, 11, 296, 370–1, **371–2**, 772; 'The Lady's Dressing Room', 370; *On the Day of Judgement*, 357; *Project for the Advancement of Religion*, 370; *A Tale of a Tub*, 370, 371, 372
Swinburne, Algernon, 177, **436–8**, 472, 478, 538; and Browning, 423; and St Dorothea, 444; and Hopkins, 445; and Jonson, 247; and Meredith, 437; and Watts-Dunton, 420; and landscape, 417–18; and obscenity, 437–8; and Rome, 489; and sexuality, 469; aestheticism, 437; dramatic monologues, 437; in parody and fiction, 437; metaphor in, 438; on Herrick, 280; sonnets, 420; 'Anactoria', 437; *Atalanta in Calydon*, 438; 'Before the Mirror', 437; 'Hymn to Proserpine', 437; 'Laus Veneris', 437; *Poems and Ballads*, 437, *First Series*, 437; 'Thallasius', 420; *Tristram of Lyonesse*, 420
Sydney (Australia): in literature, 726
Sylvester, Joshua: translations, 278
symbol: theory of, in poetry, 416
symbolic: philosophy of literary, 768
symbolism: in fantasy literature, 510; in Chesterton, 523; in Forster, 524; in Lovelace, 707
Symbolist poetry: and Tennyson, 431
Symington, J.A., 421
Symonds, John Addington, **480**; autobiography, 491; *Age of the Despots*, 482
Symons, Arthur, 447, 448; *Amoris Victima*, 447; *Amoris Victimia*, 447; *The Knave of Hearts*, 447
Synge, John Millington, **587**; letters, 493, 587; plays, 578; *The Aran Islands*, 587; *Playboy of the Western World*, 578; *Riders to the Sea*, 587; *The Well of the Saints*, 581, 587
syntax, 46–54; and phonology, 41–2
Szondi, Peter, 762
Taban lo Liyong, 681, 682–3
Tacitus: *Germania*, 81; and Jonson, 264
Täckmark, Sven-Erik, 548
Tagore, Rabindranath: and Yeats, 715; plays in English, 715
Talbot, Francis, 525
Tanner, Tony, 9
Tanzanian literature, 680
Tarlton, Richard, 248
Tasmanian literature, 726
Tasso, Torquato: and Spenser, 172–3; *Gerusalemme Liberata*, 172–3
taste, 488
Tate, Allen, 623; and Dante, 605; and Glasgow, 643; and Ransom, 657; and Agrarians, 643; 'Ode to the Confederate Dead', 623
Tate, James, 607
Tate, Nahum, 325; 'The Happy, Happy Year is Born', 347
Taylor, C.P., 577
Taylor, Edward, 18, 593, 611
Taylor, Elizabeth, 503, 513
Taylor, Gary, 195
Taylor, Jenny, 560
Taylor, Jeremy, 347
Taylor, John: travel writing, 296; *News from Hell, Hull and Hallifax*, 296
Taylor, Ronald Clayton, 65
teaching *see also* education; of English, 13, 29, 35; teaching of literature, 476, 792; Dickens, 458; Green, 553; in India, 714; Orwell, 546; Shakespeare, 215, 226, 227–8, 230
Teasdale, Harvey, 494
technology: and 20th C fiction, 628
Tegner, Esais: and Carlyle, 478–9
television: drama, and 18th C drama,

369; and Ellison, 657–8; and female sexuality, 786; and Griffiths, 582; Shakespeare productions, 203, 204, 206; writing for, 585
The Telltale, 246
The Tempest; or, the Enchanted Island, 200
Tempest, Sir Thomas: library of, 278
Temple, Frederick, 490
Temple, Ruth, 473
Temple, William: and Sidney, 167; *Analysis of Sir Philip Sidney's Apology*, 167
Temple, Sir William: and Swift, 372
Tennant, Kylie, 733
Tenney, E.A., 181
Tennyson, Alfred, Lord, 420, **430–6**, 472, 534; and Browning, 423, 436; and E.B. Browning, 436; and J.M. Cameron, 433; and Dickens, 459; and Goethe, 435; and Hardy, 436; and Hopkins, 444; and Keats, 434; and Lincolnshire, 434; and Marlowe, 436; and Wallace Stevens, 436, 623; and Tuckerman, 592; and French Symbolist poetry, 431; and imperialism, 431, 432; and landscape, 417; and nature, 435; and scientific imagination, 435; dramatic monologues, 435; illustrations of works, 433; language, 435–6; lyrics, 431; medieval sources, 433; sources, 434; 'The Ancient Sage', 436, 623; 'Demeter and Persephone', 623; 'The Hesperides', 434; *Idylls of the King*, 431–4, 436; *In Memoriam*, 417, 429, 431, 435, 436, 459, 623; 'The Lady of Shalott', 434, 437; 'Lancelot and Elaine', 436; 'Mariana', 431; *Maud*, 433, 435–6; 'The May Queen', 433; *Poems, Chiefly Lyrical*, 431, 436; *The Princess*, 398, 434–5; 'St. Simeon Stylites', 435; 'The Skipping-Rope', 434; *Songs of the Deeper Kind*, 431; 'Ulysses', 436; 'The Vicar of Shiplake', 436
Terence: and Perpetua, 107
Terry, Megan: musicals, 663–4; *American King's English for Queens*, 663; *Babes in the Bighouse*, 663; *Brazil Fado*, 663; *Tommy Allen Show*, 663
Tertullian: and Yeats, 568
'text', 3
textual matters, 238; Renaissance drama, 245
Textus Roffensis, 79
Thackeray, William Makepeace, 452, **455**, 472; and Faulkner, 637; and Scott, 406; and Tennyson, 435; and the historical novel, 450–1; and stylistic dualism, 476; *Henry Esmond*, 451, 455; *The Memoirs of Barry Lyndon Esq*, 455; *Pendennis*, 452–3; *Vanity Fair*, 455; *The Virginians*, 455
thanatography, 781
theatre *see also* actors and acting, drama, performance; 1890s, 474; alternative, 576, 579, 661–2, 693–4, 727; anti-establishment, 577; antigeneric, 256–7; Australian, 720, 725, 727–8; Canada 760–1; companies, German, 201; critics, 488; directors, 495, 576, 577, 580, 584; and the editor, 190; history, **247–52**, 322; Scott adaptations in, 406; and spectator sports, 760; travelling, 494; and Goldsmith, 375; and Mailer, 652; and Yeats, 566
Theatre Workshop, 579
theatres: backstage area, Restoration, 323; buildings, 498; designers, 576; finances, 17th C, 323; machinery in, 498; safety in, 498; scene painters in, 498; scenery, 497; Abbey Theatre, Dublin, 493, 566, 578, 587; An Taibhdhearc, 583; backstage Restoration, 323; Drury Lane, 323; Globe Playhouse, 198, 248, 250; Gray's Inn, 198; Great Halls, 198; Leicester, Theatre Royal, 498–9; Lincoln's Inn Fields, 323, 346, 369; London, 322; Renaissance, 249–52; Restoration, 251; Richmond, Yorkshire, 369; Rose playhouse, 196; Rose Playhouse, 249; Royal Court, 254, 496; Theatre Royal, Stratford East, 498, 579
theft: OE, 88–9
Theobald, Lewis, 194; and Shakespeare, 207–8
theology: and Spenser, 171–2
there-insertion, 50
thesauri, 56
Third World: English language in, 25
Thomas, Audrey, 756
Thomas, Clara, 747
Thomas, D.M., 547; *The White Hotel*, 562
Thomas, Dylan, 549; and Hopkins, 444
Thomas, Edward: and Robert Frost, 65; and Hardy, 441–2

Thompson, David, 746
Thompson, E.P., 545
Thompson, Francis, 444; and Chesterton, 523; and Hopkins, 444; 'The Kingdom of God', 523
Thomson, Denys: on Lamb, 414
Thomson, George, 363
Thomson, James (18th C), 12; and country-house ethos, 349, 350; dramas, 350; imagery, 397; *Castle of Indolence*, 397; *Liberty*, 350; *The Seasons*, 12, 350
Thomson, James (19th C), **448–9**, 473; *The City of Dreadful Night*, 448, 449
Thoreau, Henry David, 595, **595**, 660; and Banfield, 737; photographs, 591; *Walden*, 595
Thorney Abbey, 243
Thornton, Robert, 118
Thrale, Hester Lynch, Mrs: and Johnson, 374–5, 419; Anecdotes of the late Samuel Johnson, 375; *Thraliana*, 374–5
thrillers, 508, 793 *see also* crime story, detective story; and romance, 509
Thurber, James, 659–60; *Thurber's Dogs*, 660; *The Years with Ross*, 660; and E.B. White, *Is Sex Necessary?*, 660
Thwaite, Anthony: and Larkin, 575; *Mr Cooper*, 575
Thynne, William, 136; and Chaucer, 143
Tilley, Vesta: and male impersonation, 497
Tillotson, Kathleen, 450
Tillyard, E.M.W., 204, 210, 227, 252
time: and Browning, 427; and Fowles, 561; and James, 603; OE concepts of, 78, 79, 94
titles: in African literature, 671
'Titus Andronicus' Complaint', 187
Todorov, Tzvetan, 773; and the uncanny, 457
Tofte, Robert, 179
Toland, John, 298
Tolkien, J.R.R., 509; influence on fantasy literature, 510
Tolomeo, Diane, 527
Tolstoy, Leo, 586
Tompson, Benjamin, 593
Tonnies, Ferdinand: and G. Eliot, 464
Toomer, Jean, 645, 656, 763; *Cane*, 605, 645
Top, Alexander, 33
totalitarianism: and Orwell, 543
Tottel, Richard, 177; as editor of Tusser, 176
touring theatre companies: Canada, 760
Tourneur, Cyril: *The Revenger's Tragedy*, 242–3, 253, 267–8
Tournier, Michel: and Defoe, 377; *Vendredi ou les Limbes du Pacifique*, 377
Toussaint L'Ouverture, François, 703
town *see* city
Townend, Christine, 734
Townshend, Aurelian: *Tempe Restored*, 272
Tractarian Movement, 420, 491
tradition: in African literature, 668–9; and Eliot, 606
tragedy: and Milton, 312; domestic, 323; heroic, and Shakespeare, 206; Jacobean, 11, 255–6; radical, 214–15, 252–3; Renaissance, 242; Shakespeare, **222–3**; of violence, 207
Tragedy of Tiberius, 246
tragicomedy, 214, 257–8, 323
Traherne, Thomas, 12, 289, **333–4**; manuscripts, 333; 'Commentaries of Heaven', 333
Traill, Catherine Parr, 748
Trakl, George: and McAuley, 742
transcendental subjectivity, 789
transcendentalism, 591; and Banfield, 737; and Bellow, 651; and Thoreau, 595
transcription, 4
transferred epithet, 14; and body language, 57
transformational linguistics: and psychoanalysis, 797
translation, 15–16, 570–1, 668; Elizabethan, 178; 17th C, 277–8, 282; 19th C prayer book, 2; and Achebe, 675; and *Beowulf*, 87; and Chaucer, 153, 158–9; and Copland, 162; and Dryden, 328–9; and Hawthorne, 596; and Marianne Moore, 617; and Pound, 619–20; and Wilbur, 623; pseudotranslation, 16; Scots and English compared, 559; textual transmission, models for, 2
transvestism, 270, 276; in Shakespeare, 213
Tranter, John, 729, 730, 731
travel: and Hemingway, 640
travel writing: 17th C, 296; 18th C, 355; 20th C, 513; Australian short story, 732; Canadian, 746; Greece, early

travellers in, 19; Golding, 557; Wharton, 629
Traven, B.: *The Death Ship*, 9
Travers, Ben, 587; *Plunder*, 587; *Rookery Nook*, 587; *Thark*, 587
Treatis of Miraclis Pleyinge, 130
Tree, Sir Herbert Beerbohm, 495
Treglown, Jeremy, 331
Tregooze, William, 128
Tremblay, Michel: *En pièces détachées*, 761
Tressell, Robert: *The Ragged Trousered Philanthropists*, 502
Trevisa, John of, 2, 118, 126
Trevor, William, 506, 562
Trevor-Roper, Hugh, 666
trickster tale, 605; Afro-American, 763
Trilling, Lionel, 8, 470, 656, 763
Trimmer, Mrs Sarah: and children's literature, 352
Trinidadian literature, 707
Trollope, Anthony, 453, **466**; and Dominica, 704; and science, 454; *Orley Farm*, 466; *The Way We Live Now*, 466
tropes: editing, 3
Trotsky, Lev Davidovich, 656, 688
Trotter, Wilfred: and Woolf, 536
Trousdale, Marion, 216
Trovillon, Hal and Violet: and J.C. Powys, 547
The True Tragedy of Richard III, 249
Tsvetaeva, Marina, 10
Tucker, Abraham, 396–7
Tucker, Archibald, 396–7
Tuckerman, Frederick, 592; and Tennyson, 592
Tupper, John L., 440
Turgenev, Ivan Sergeevich: and Creeley, 648; and Mayhew, 487; *A Sportsman's Sketches*, 487
Turner, Ethel, 727
Turner, J.M.W., 211, 483
Turner, Thomas: diary, 351
Turner, Victor, 393
Tusser, Thomas, **175–6**; *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry*, 175–6
Tutuola, Amos: *The Palm-Wine Drinkard*, 674
Tuve, Rosemond, 177, 287
Twain, Mark, **598–9**; and colonialism, 507; and self-made man, 591; *A Connecticut Yankee in King Arthur's Court*, 107, 599; *Huckleberry Finn*, 9, 598–9; *Tom Sawyer*, 598
Tylor, E.B., 690
Tynan, Katharine: and Yeats, 566
Tynan, Kenneth, 696; *et al*, *Oh, Calcutta*, 579
Tyndale, William, 300; and More, 160–1; prose style, 161; *The Practice of Prelates*, 161
Tyndall, John, 465, 490
typewriter language: and cummings, 612
typography: and spelling, 191
typology: Bible, 14; Victorian, 477
Tyrwhitt, Thomas, 136–7, 144
Ugandan literature, 679–80
Ulster: poetry in 20th C, 292
United States: and Canadian literature, 751; Derrida in, 783; literature *see* American literature; Shakespeare productions in, 202
universities: 17th C, and science, 345; Oxford, in Victorian period, 491
Updike, John, 653; and Roth, 652; 'The Music School', 653; *Rabbit, Run*, 653
Uppsalafǫr þáttr, 86
Upton, John: and *A New Canto of Spenser's Fairy Queen*, 363
urban influence *see* the city
Urry, John, 136
Usk, Thomas, 113
utilitarianism: and Priestley, 353; prose, ME, 126
Utopia, 520; Alencar, 594; anti-utopia, Jack London, 631; and Gaskell, 463; Lessing, 560; and Morris, 440; Utopian fictions, 371; and women, 560
Vadamootoo, Karl, 681
Vaihinger, Hans, 768
Valdés, Alonso de: dialogue, 162
Valéry, Paul: and Allen Tate, 623; 'Le Cimetière Marin', 623
Valgardson, W.D., 745
Vanbrugh, Sir John, 322; masques, 346; plays, **338–9**; *A Journey to London*, 338(2); *The Relapse*, 399
Vance, The Great (Alfred Peck Stevens), 494
van der Goes, Hugo: and Meyers, 615
van der Post, Laurens, 666
Van Doren, Mark, 324
van Gennep, Arnold, 217–18
van Herk, Aritha, 751
Vasari, Giorgio, 279; and Browning, 18
vaudeville: American, 660; Canadian, 760
Vaughan, Charles: and Harrow, 491

Vaughan, Henry, 179, **288–9**; and Felltham, 288; and Herbert, 288; 'Daphnis', 288; *Flores Solitudinis*, 288; *Man in Darkness*, 295; 'Midnight', 288; 'The Night', 288; 'The Rain-bow', 288; 'Righteousness', 288; *Silex Scintillans*, 12, 288(4)
Vaughan, Richard, 547, 551
Vaughan, Thomas, **294–5**; *Anima Magica Abscondita*, 295; *Works*, 294–5
Veblen, Thorsten, 602
Vechten, Carl Van: and Stevens, 623
Vega Carpio, Lope Felix de, 278, 342
Vegetius: *De Re Militari*, 113
Venette, Nicholas: *Tableau de l'Amour Conjugal*, 352
verbs, 13, 30, 31, 49, 53, 56, 57–8, 80; in Black English, 37; OE, 46–7, 54
Vercelli Book, **92–3**, 103
vernacular literature: African, 668–9
Verne, Jules: *Round the World in Eighty Days*, 13
verse *see* poetry
Vico, Giambattista, 768; and Joyce, 532
Victorianism: and East African poetry, 681
Vietor, Wilhelm: *Der Sprachunterricht muss umkehren*, 35
Vilikazi, B.W., 694
Villon, François, 643
Vincent of Beauvais: *Speculum doctrinale*, 109
A Vindication of the Press, 372
Vinnian: penitential, 20
violence: in Australian novel, 734; O'Connor, 644
Virgil: and Chaucer, 155; and Conrad, 517; and Dryden, 320, 324, 326; and Milton, 304, 309, 314–15; and Nabokov, 649; and Pope, 360; and Pound, 619–20; and Shakespeare, 187, 207; and Sidney, 169; and pastoral, 175; translation by Stanyhurst, 178; *Aeneid*, 360, 517, 649; Eclogues, 169; *Georgics*, 314–15
Visser, Theodor, 49
visual arts *see also* art, painting, photography, portraiture; OE, 69–72; 18th C, 354–5, 359; Victorian period, 474, 476, **488–9**; and Chaucer, 143–4; and Joyce, 527–8; and Sidney, 168–9; and W.C. Williams, 625; and drama, 368; and poetry, 279, 615; and Restoration theatre, 321; and the theatre, 321–2; illustration, 3; manuscript decoration, 118–19; reading images, 13; Blake, 17; Kyd and Shakespeare, 207; Peake, drawings, 556
Vivas, Eliseo, 768
Voaden, Herman: *Hill-Land*, 761
vocabulary, 48, 54–9 *see also* word studies; OE, 43, 78–80; Chaucer, 151, 159; Defoe, 372; Milton, 303–4, 312, 313; Nashe, 215–16; Pater, 481; Shakespeare, 190, 215–16; African English, 671; Black English, 37; French Revolution and, 34; new words, 46; sea words, OE, 79(2); 'ant-hill', 363; 'debunk', 656; *that*, 48
Vodicka, Felix, 776
Voltaire: and Wycherley, 335; and cosmopolitanism, 598; *Le Prude*, 335
Von Armin, Elizabeth, 520
von Hutten, Ulrich: dialogue, 162
Vonnegut, Kurt, 654–5; and Gardner, 654; and absurdism, 628; and the machine, 628
Voorslag movement: and Schreiner, 690
Vorticists: and W.C. Williams, 625
Waddell, Katherine: and Lampman, 758
Wager, William: *Enough Is as Good as a Feast*, 257; *The Longer Thou Livest, the More Fool Thou Art*, 257
Wagner, Richard: and Joyce, 528; and German theatre, 201; Shaw on, 492; *Der Ring des Nibelungen*, 528
Wagoner, David, 607, 611
Wah, Fred, 759
Wain, John: interview, 507–8; short stories, 512
Wakefield, Lou, 578
Wakefield Cycle, **132–3**
Wakoski, Diane, 607, 611
Walcott, Derek, 702, 712; and Reid, 705; *Another Life*, 705; *The Joker of Seville*, 713
Wales: and Griffith, 542
Wali, Obiajunwa, 668
Walker, Alice, 18, 181
Walker, George F.: plays, 761
Wallace, Alfred Russel, 488
Wallace, C.W., 246
Wallace-Crabbe, Chris, 728, 729–30
Wallant, Edward, 626
Waller, Edmund: and commerce, 319; and visual arts, 279
Wallis, Dr John, 30; and Pepys, 342

Walpole, Horace: gothic fiction, 384
Walsh, James, 397
Walsh, John: song books, 348
Walsingham, Sir Thomas, 196
Walton, Izaak: *Donne*, 160
Walwyn, William: pamphlets, 275
The Wanderer, 14, 65(2), 83, 94
Wandor, Michelene, 578
Wanley, Humfrey, 69
war: and Michener, 647; and Milton, 299; and Shakespeare, 223; and Shaw, 586; and Stein, 631; and sex, Shakespeare, 223; materials, in fiction, 646; nuclear, 782; First World War, 690, 760; Second World War, 504, 514, 618; Spanish Civil War, 545, 556; and art, 398
war literature: Australian, 720; fiction, 504, 508, 514, 548, 553, 651, 677–8; poetry, 572–3, 677
Warburton, William, 208, 384
Ward, Edmund (Canadian publisher), 746
Ward, Russel: *The Australian Legend*, 721
Warhol, Andy: and postmodernism, 790; 'Diamond Dust Shoes', 790
Warner, Sylvia Townsend: and the city, 511
Warren, Robert Penn, 606, 643; and Dickey, 613; and Ransom, 657; criticism, 643; fiction, 643; poetry, 643
Warton, Thomas, 112, 177; and plagiarism, 11; and Pope, 361
Warung, Price: 'The Crime of Convict Cunliffe', 731
Wasserman, Earl, 360
Wasserstein, Wendy: *Uncommon Women and Others*, 663
watermarks, 1, 2
Watson, E.L. Grant, 723
Watson, Sir Francis, 339
Watson, George: and the African novel, 666
Watson, Sheila, **753–4**; *The Double Hook*, 754
Watson, Stephen, 686
Watson, Thomas, 166
Watt, Ian, 377; and mimesis, 13
Watts, Cedric, 518
Watts-Dunton, Theodore: and Joyce, 532; and Swinburne, 420
Waugh, Alec: and Dominica, 704
Waugh, Arthur: diary, 551
Waugh, Auberon, 562
Waugh, Evelyn, **549–51**; and Kipling, 506; and imperialism, 507; diaries, 550; essays, 549; journalism, 549; manuscripts, 550; reviews, 549; sources and influences, 551; war fiction, 504; *Brideshead Revisited*, 550, 551; *The Loved One*, 550; *Men at Arms*, 551; 'Period Piece', 550; *Put Out More Flags*, 550; *Rossetti*, 551; *Sword of Honour* trilogy, 550; *Vile Bodies*, 550
Webb, Beatrice: and autobiography, 513; and Wells, 519
Webb, Sidney: and Wells, 519
Webster, John, 207; and Shakespeare, 207; *The Duchess of Malfi*, 211, 256(2), 334; *The White Devil*, 242, 245, 253, 270
Webster, Mordaunt, 345
Webster, Noah, 34–5
Weckherlin, Georg Rudolf, 302
Wedgwood, Julia: *The Moral Ideal*, 524
Weimar: Shakespeare productions in, 201
Weinbrot, Howard, 365
Weir, Peter, 728
Weiskel, Thomas, 364
Wellek, René, 668
Welles, Orson, 188, 204
Wells, H.G., 500, 501, 518, **519–20**; and Ford, 521; and Gissing, 519; and Naipaul, 709; and Orwell, 544; and animal fable, 544–5; and autobiography, 513; and biology, 453; diary, 520; on Conrad, 518; *The Book of Catherine Wells*, 519; *An Experiment in Autobiography*, 519, 520; *The First Men in the Moon*, 501; *The Island of Dr Moreau*, 544–5; *Kipps*, 520; *Mr Polly*, 709; 'On Loves and the Lover-Shadow', 520; *The Outline of History*, 519; *Tono Bungay*, 501; *The War of the Worlds*, 520; *The Wheels of Chance*, 520
Wells, Stanley, 62, 185, 191, 195
Welsford, Enid, 248
Welsh literature: prepenitential, and sex, 20
Welty, Eudora, 606, **643**; interviews, 643; 'Bride of the Innisfallen', 643; *The Golden Apples*, 643
Wesker, Arnold, 587; *The Merchant*, 587
Wesley, John: and Locke, 351; and Prior, 357; *Thoughts on the Character and*

Writings of Mr Prior, 357
West, Benjamin, 211
West, Jane, 383
West, Nathaniel, 659; and jeremiad tradition, 628; and Mencken, 656; *The Day of the Locust*, 628
West, Rebecca, 520; and the city, 511; and Wells, 519
westerns, 627; popularity, 508
Weston, Jessie, 690
West African literature, **673–9**
West Indian literature *see* Caribbean literature
Wharton, Edith, 600, **629–30**; and James, 603; and Proust, 603; letters, 630; *The Age of Innocence*, 600, 629–30; *The Children*, 629; *The Custom of the Country*, 630; *The Fruit of the Tree*, 629; *In Morocco*, 629; 'Pomegranate Seed', 600
Wheelwright, Philip, 768
Whichcote, Benjamin, 7
whimsy: in Edwardian period, 500
Whistler, James: *The Little White Girl*, 437
Whistler, Rex, 370–1
Whiston, William: and Goldsmith, 382; and socinianism, 345
White, Antonia, 551
White, Blanco, 486
White, E.B., 659–60; *The Second Tree from the Corner*, 660; and Thurber, *Is Sex Necessary?*, 660
White, James: *The English Verb*, 30
White, Patrick, 707, 723, 725, 726, 733, **738–41**; and Australia, 725; and Wilson Harris, 707; and Hewett, 741; influences, 739; plays, 739, 741; short stories, 739; *A Fringe of Leaves*, 724, 739, 741; *The Happy Valley*, 738; 'The Night the Prowler', 728; *Riders in the Chariot*, 738; *The Twyborn Affair*, 738, 740, 741; *Voss*, 724, 738, 740; 'Willy-Wagtails by Moonlight', 12
White, T.H., 513; fantasy literature, 510
White, William, 191, 238, 483
white writers in South Africa, 666, 697
Whitehead, Paul: and Pope, 362–3; *Satires Written by Mr. Whitehead*, 362–3
Whitford, Richard, 132; *A Dayly Exercyse and Experyence of Dethe*, 164
Whitman, Walt, 10, 592, 593, 608(2), 610, 658; and Hart Crane, 612; photographs, 591; *Children of Adam*, 593; *The Primer of Words*, 592; 'So Long', 593; 'Song of Myself', 592
Whitney, Isabella, 276; *The Copy of a Letter . . . by a Yonge Gentilwomen*, 166; *Letter*, 182
Wickham, Glynne, 132
Widdrington, Ralph, 308
Widsiðð, 83, 94–5
Wiebe, Rudy, 745, 748, 750, 751, 755; and P. White, 741; *The Mad Trapper*, 755; *My Lovely Enemy*, 755; *The Temptations of Big Bear*, 741, 755
The Wife's Lament, 93–4
Wigglesworth, Michael: *The Day of Doom*, 593
Wilbur, Richard, 607, 623; translations, 623; *The Whale*, 623
wild west shows, 660
Wilde, Oscar, 448, 474, **479**, **484**, **493**, 768; and Pater, 482; and Yeats, 567; as lecturer, 476; Bridges on, 446; *De Profundis*, 484; 'Helas', 448; *The Importance of Being Earnest*, 493, 725, 773; *The Picture of Dorian Gray*, 482; *Ravenna*, 423; *Salome*, 493
Wilder, Thornton, 661
Wilding, Michael, 732, 743; *The Short Story Embassy*, 743
Wilkes, John: and Boswell, 375; letters, 375
Wilkins, John, 33–4; *Mercury*, 34
Wilkinson, Anne, 749
William of Malmesbury, 77
William of Ockham, 29
William of Sherwood, 29
Williams, C.K., 607
Williams, Charles: *Thomas Cranmer*, 581
Williams, Rev David, 352–3
Williams, Gordon, 505
Williams, Isaac, 477, 490–1; *The Cathedral*, 14
Williams, Kathleen, 368
Williams, Raymond, 417, 764, 790
Williams, Tennessee, 661, **664**; *Clothes for a Summer Hotel*, 664; *Orpheus Descending*, 664; *The Two-Character Play*, 664; *Vieux Carre*, 664
Williams, William Carlos, 608(2), 610, 611, 616, 618, **624–5**, 626, **647–8**; and Mary Barnard, 659; and Marianne Moore, 616; and Pound, 618, 619, 621; and Stevens, 623; letters, 619; plays, 662–3; poetry, 624–5, 647; 'Della Primavera Transportata Al

Morale', 624–5; *A Dream of Love*, 662, 663; *The Farmers' Daughters*, 647; *The First President*, 663; *The Great American Novel*, 648; *Kora in Hell: Improvisations*, 609, 624; *Many Loves*, 663; *Others*, 624; *Paterson*, 608, 619; *Poems*(1909), 625; *Selected Poems*, 607; *Spring and All*, 625; *The Tempers*, 625; 'The Wanderer', 624; *White Mule*, 648
Williams, Zachariah: and Johnson, 374
Williamson, C.C.H., 209
Williamson, David: plays, 743
Williamson, Jack, 627
Williamson, Karina, 366
Wills, W.G.: Shaw on, 493; *Faust*, 493
Wilmer, Clive, 575
Wilmot, John *see* Rochester, Earl of
Wilmot, Robert, 268; and Shakespeare, 222; *Tancred and Gismund*, 222, 268
Wilson, Angus, 458, 503; and Australia, 725; short stories, 512
Wilson, Arthur: *The Swisser*, 244
Wilson, Colin: interview, 507–8
Wilson, Edmund, 525, 627; *Patriotic Gore*, 627
Wilson, Ethel, 744, 747, 753; *Swamp Angel*, 753
Wilson, J.H., 338
Wilson, John (Christopher North), 472; and *Blackwood's*, 414
Wilson, John Dover, 187, 228
Wilson, Robert (17th C playwright) and Munday, Drayton and Hathaway, *1 Sir John Oldcastle*, 244
Wilson, Robert (20th C theatre director), 662
Wilson, Thomas: *Arte of Rhetoricke*, 257, 283; *Discourse Upon Usury*, 162
Winchester: actors at, 249–50
Winchilsea, Anne Finch, Countess of, 356; and country-house ethos, 349
Winckelmann, Johann Joachim: and Greece, 19
Wind, Edgar, 223
Wingfield, Anthony: and Donne, 284
Winnicott, D.W.: and T.S. Eliot, 569
Winnipeg: English language in, 36; Rainbow Stage, 760
Winstanley, Gerard: and Milton, 295, 303; *Law of Freedom*, 295
Winters, Yvor, 9, 177, 610, 615
Wisdom, 18, 134
Wise, T.J., 421, 455, 472, 477, 479
Wiseman, Adele: *Crackpot*, 754
Wiseman, Christopher, 745
The Wise Man of West Chester, 249
Wister, Owen, 600; *Lady Baltimore*, 600; *The Virginian*, 600
wit: in Shakespeare, 235
The Witch of Edmonton, 245; and Donne, 293
Witelo: *Opticae*, 147
Wittgenstein, Ludwig Josef Johann, 765, 767, 791; and Nietzsche, 792; and Stoppard, 587; and Wordsworth, 393
Wodehouse, P.G., 14; as lyricist, 587
Wodroephe, John: *The Marrow of the French Tongue*, 278
Woffington, Peg, 206
Wohunge Group, 126
Wolf Man: and Freud, 794
The Wolf-Man, 771
Wolfe, Thomas, 606, 635; and James Jones, 646
Wolfram von Eschenbach: *Parzival*, 106
Wollstonecraft, Mary, 14; as woman writer, 407; influence on E.B. Browning, 424; *A Vindication of the Rights of Woman*, 424
'woman' in Derrida, 781–2
woman question *see* feminism
women *see also* feminism; AS England, 70–1; 13th and 14th Cs, 127; Renaissance attitude to, 275–6; 1540–1620, 213–14; 18th C, 352; Romantic period, 407; Victorian period, image in, 440; and Hemingway, 639(2); and Joyce, 527, 531; and Wells, 519–20; and Australian literature, 720–1; and Utopia, 560; education, 11; hair, power of, in Victorian imagination, 440; in South Africa, 694; in Southern America, 630; literature for, 508, 510–11, 784–6, 793; verse satires on, 319–20
women in literature: OE poetry, 86; African novels, 685–6; American fiction, 19th C, 591; Australian, 731–2, 734; Caribbean writers, 708; Irish working-class fiction, 502–3; novelettes, 11; Victorian fiction, 454; Armah, 678–9; Chaucer, 144, 147, 148; Chopin, 600; Conrad, 514, 518; Diderot, 380; T.S. Eliot, 569; Etherege, 335–6; Hardy, 468; Hemingway, 591, 639; Shirley Jackson, 656; James, 602; Joyce, 531; Melville, 591; Meredith, 469; Montgomery, 753; Grace Nichols,

713; Nwapa, 678; Orwell, 545; Pope, 360, 362; Richardson, 380; C.G.D. Roberts, 758; D.G. Rossetti, 439–40; Shakespeare, 231; Sidney, 168; Spark, 559; Stoker, 471; Tennyson, 434; Twain, 591; Wharton, 629; and policemen, Victorian novels, 453; criminals, 466; gossip, in 18th C novels, 352; hair, image of, 476; love triangles, 502; saints, 104
women in theatre, 578, 728; comedy, 663
women writers, 407, 562, 592; middle ages, 20–1, 107; Renaissance, 276–7; 17th C, 344; 18th C, 355, 382–3; 19th C, 418; suppression of, 511; and the city, 511, 627; and nature, 733; criticism by, Renaissance, 276; detective stories, 511; fiction, 710; gothic fiction, 385; plays, 578; poetry, 355, 418; popular fiction, 793; science fiction, 511; works of protest, Renaissance, 276–7; African, 672–3, 673; Australian, 720–1, 728, 742–3; black American, 645; Canadian, 748–9
Women's Cooperative Guild: and Woolf, 535
women's issues, 409
women's reading, 508, 510–11, 784–6, 793
women's theatre: Australian, 728
Women's Theatre Group, 578
'wondertale', 772
Wood, Anthony: and Sherburne, 344
Woodville, Anthony, 110
Woolf, Douglas: *Wall to Wall*, 648
Woolf, Leonard, 534
Woolf, Virginia, 465, 504–5, 511, **533–7**, 690, 765–6; and E. Brontë, 17; and Joyce, 531; and L. Stephen, 484; and the city, 511; critical writing, 504; diary, 533, 534; essays, 534; form in fiction, 504; letters, 534; library, 534; notebooks, 534; short shories, 512; *Anon*, 535; *Between the Acts*, 535, 536; *Diaries*, 514; *Mrs Dalloway*, 502; *Night and Day*, 511; *Orlando*, 535; *A Room of One's Own*, 534; *Three Guineas*, 534; *To the Lighthouse*, 484, 504, 535, 536, 537; *The Voyage Out*, 534, 535, 536; *The Waves*, 535, 536; *The Years*, 533, 535
Woolsey, Judge John M.: and Joyce, 526, 528
'word', 109
word division, 44
word studies, 26–7, 31 *see also* vocabulary; OE, in 16th C, 77; OE, 78–80; new words, 56
wordplay: Vaughan, 288
Wordsworth, Dorothy: letters, 392
Wordsworth, William, 7, 360, 389, **391–7**, 472, 564; and Austen, 410; and C. Brontë, 462; and Guy Butler, 692; and Cervantes, 396; and Coleridge, 391, 397; and Constable, 395; and Eliot, 569; and G. Eliot, 465; and Freud, 392, 395; and Frost, 615; and Hardy, 441–2; and Harpur, 738; and David Hartley, 396–7; and Hazlitt, 413; and Hölderlin, 778; and MacDiarmid, 574, 615; and Milton, 396; and Pope, 5, 358; and Mary Robinson, 397; and Sangster, 757; and Scott, 404; autobiography in, 413; and autobiography, 412; and children's literature, 352; and gothic romance, 459; and imagination, 396; and metaphor, 65; and pastoral, 395; and revolution, 397; and satire, 5; and South African literature, 691; imagery, 397; language, 388, 393, 412, 417; letters, 392; line-endings, 388; linguistic theory, 387; 'modernity', 387; poetry,, 391–7; satire in, 413; symbolic landscape in, 778; verse structure, 388; *An Evening Walk*, 391; 'Anecdote for Fathers', 396; *The Borderers*, 396; 'Composed by the Side of Grasmere Lake', 778; *Descriptive Sketches*, 391; 'Elegiac Stanzas Suggested by a Picture of Peele Castle', 396; *Essays upon Epitaphs*, 778; *Guide to the Lakes*, 392; *Lyrical Ballads*, 395, 397; *Michael*, 395; 'A Night Piece', 396; 'Ode: Intimations of Immortality', 396; *Poems*(1807), 391–2; *The Prelude*, 352, 390, 393, 394, **395–7**, 410, 412, 691; *The Recluse*, 394; 'Resolution and Independence', 395; *The Ruined Cottage*, 394–5; 'She Dwelt among Untrodden Ways', 395; 'The Solitary Reaper', 395; 'The Thorn', 388, 390, 395; *Tintern Abbey*, 574
working class *see also* class; African fiction, 670; audiences, Victorian period, 499; fiction, 502–3, 670; novel, 502, 508, 635; and Orwell, 545;

writers, 16, 503
working process: novelists, 507–8
world language: English as, 25–6
Wormald, Francis, 72
Wotton, Sir Henry, 296; and Donne, 285; letters, 285, 297
Wouk, Herman, 646; *The Caine Mutiny*, 646; *Marjorie Morningstar*, 646
wranglers, Cambridge: Victorian period, 477
Wratislaw, Theodore: *Caprices*, 447; *Orchids*, 447
Wright, Charles, 606, 626
Wright, James, 607, 611(2)
Wright, Joseph, 211
Wright, Judith, 729
Wright, Louis B., 254
Wright, Thomas, 137, 433
writing: business of, 508; and law, 768
Wroth, Lady Mary: and Sidney, 276; and Robert Sidney, 171; *Urania*, 171, 276
Wulfstan of Worcester: life of, 77
Wurlitzer, Rudolph, 626
Wyatt, Sir Thomas, **163–4**, 216; and Milton, 310; religious sonnets, 310; sonnets, 283; 'The furious gun . . .', 164; 'Who list his Wealth . . .', 164
Wycherley, William, 384; and commerce, 319; epilogues, 323; language, 334; plays, **334–5**; *The Country Wife*, 323, 335; *The Plain Dealer*, 12, 335(2)
Wyclif, John, 126; and Chaucer, 139
Wyndham, Charles: and American Civil War, 494
xenophobia: Victorian, 476
Xenophon: and Swift, 372
Xhosa literature, 693, 694; poetry, 687
Yates, Edmund, 472
Yeats, W.B., 17, **565–8**, 573, 577, **587–8**, 610, 768; and Beckett, 581; and Bridges, 446; and Guy Butler, 692; and J.P. Clark, 677; and Dante, 564–5; and Symons, 447; and Synge, 493; and Tagore, 715; and Welty, 643(2); and actors as puppets, 496; and incarnational theology, 568; and Order of the Golden Dawn, 567; and Romanticism, 390, 564; and the Theosophical Society, 567; and Victorian poets, 564; language, 566, 568; plays, 587–8; style, 62; war poetry, 677; 'An Acre of Grass', 568; 'A Bronze Head', 567; 'The Circus Animals' Desertion', 568; *Collected Poems*, 566; 'Coole Park and Ballylee, 1931', 778; *The Countess Cathleen*, 588; 'Crazy Jane Talks with the Bishop', 568; 'Crossways', 18; 'The Gyres', 567; *The Land of Heart's Desire*, 588; 'Lapis Lazuli', 567; 'Leda and the Swan', 429, 568; 'Long-legged Fly', 567; 'The Rose', 18; *The Shadowy Waters*, 588; 'The Statues', 567; 'Those Dancing Days Are Gone', 566; *A Vision*, 565, 567; 'Who Goes With Fergus?', 568
Yezierska, Anzia, 627(2)
Yiddish writers: Cahan, 635
York cycle, 130, 131(2), **133–4**
Yoruba: and Black English, 37
Yoruba culture: and Soyinka, 676–7
Yoruba literature, 668
Young, Edward, 363; and J. Richardson, 752; *Night Thoughts*, 363; *A Vindication of Providence*, 363
Young England: and Morris, 481
Yourcenar, Marguerite, 18
Zake, S. Joshua L.: *Truckful of Gold*, 680
Zambian literature, 680–1
Zamyatin, Evgeny Ivanovich: and A. Huxley, 542
Zeffirelli, Franco, 186
Zeitlin, Steve, 663
Zen Buddhism: and Yeats, 567
Zephaniah, Benjamin, 712
Ziegfeld, Flo, 632
Zimbabwean literature, 689, 701
Zoffany, John, 211; paintings of Garrick, 321–2
Zola, Emile: and mining novel, 502; Rougon-Macquart novels, 591; *Nana*, 636
Zukofsky, Louis, 608, 625; 'A', 625
Zulu-Ndebele praise poetry, 693
Zupitza, Julius, 87–8
Zvogbo, Eddison, 701
Zweig, Paul, 607
Zwicky, Fay, 743

Contents

Abbreviations: Journals and Series xi
Publishers xxix

I Literary History and Criticism: General Works 1
Peter Davison, M.A., Ph.D., Secretary to the Trustees of Albany

II English Language 24
Richard Coates, M.A., Ph.D., Lecturer in Linguistics, University of Sussex; David Denison, M.A., D.Phil., Lecturer in English Language, University of Manchester; Vivian Salmon, M.A., Lecturer in English, Keble College, Oxford; Kathleen Wales, B.A., Lecturer in English, Royal Holloway and Bedford New College, University of London

III Old English Literature 67
Joyce Hill, B.A., D.Phil., Lecturer in English, University of Leeds

IV Middle English: Excluding Chaucer 105
T. P. Dolan, M.A., B.Litt., Ph.D., and A. J. Fletcher, M.A., B.Litt., Lecturers in English, University College, Dublin; S. Powell, Ph.D., Lecturer in English, University of Salford

V Middle English: Chaucer 136
David Mills, M.A., Ph.D., Professor of English, University of Liverpool; David Burnley, M.A., Ph.D., Senior Lecturer in English Language, University of Sheffield

VI The Sixteenth Century: Excluding Drama After 1550 160
R. E. Pritchard, M.A., Lecturer in English, University of Keele; Charles Walters Whitworth, M.A., Ph.D., Lecturer in English, University of Birmingham

VII Shakespeare 184
David Daniell, M.A., Ph.D., Senior Lecturer in English, University College, London; Paul Dean, M.A., Ph.D., Assistant Master, William Hulme's Grammar School,

Manchester; R.V. Holdsworth, B.A., B.Litt., Ph.D., Lecturer in English Literature, University of Manchester; Russell Jackson, M.A., Ph.D., Fellow of the Shakespeare Institute, University of Birmingham

VIII Renaissance Drama: Excluding Shakespeare 237
Michael Smith, M.A., Lecturer in English, University College of Wales, Aberystwyth

IX The Earlier Seventeenth Century: Excluding Drama 274
Helen Wilcox, B.A., D.Phil., Lecturer in English, University of Liverpool

X Milton 297
Gordon Campbell, M.A., D.Phil., Lecturer in English, University of Leicester

XI The Later Seventeenth Century 317
James Ogden, M.A., B.Litt., Senior Lecturer in English, University College of Wales, Aberystwyth; Stuart Sillars, B.A., M.A.

XII The Eighteenth Century 349
Elizabeth Duthie, M.A., Ph.D.; Alan W. Bower, B.A., D.Phil., Senior Lecturer in English, University of Hull

XIII The Nineteenth Century: Romantic Period 387
Bryan Burns, M.A., Ph.D., Lecturer in English, University of Sheffield; James Michie, M.A., D.Litt., Senior Lecturer in English, University of Hull; Vincent Newey, M.A., B.Litt., Ph.D., Senior Lecturer in English, University of Liverpool

XIV The Nineteenth Century: Victorian Period 416
Stephen Regan, B.A., Ph.D., Lecturer in English, City of Birmingham Polytechnic; Lyn Pykett, B.A., Ph.D., Lecturer in English, University College of Wales, Aberystwyth; Laurel Brake, B.A., M.Phil., Ph.D., Lecturer in English, University College of Wales, Aberystwyth; James Fowler, B.A., M.A., Ph.D., Assistant Keeper, Theatre Museum, Victoria and Albert Museum

XV The Twentieth Century 500
Judie Newman, M.A., M.A., Ph.D., Lecturer in English, University of Newcastle-upon-Tyne; John Saunders, M.A., B.Phil., Lecturer in English, University of Newcastle-upon-Tyne; John Chalker, M.A., Professor of English, Westfield College, University of London; Trevor R. Griffiths, B.A., M.A., Ph.D., Senior Lecturer in Drama, Polytechnic of North London

XVI American Literature to 1900 589
Allan Lloyd-Smith, B.A., Ph.D., and David Corker, B.A., Ph.D., Lecturers in American Literature, University of East Anglia

XVII American Literature: The Twentieth Century 604
David Seed, M.A., Ph.D., Lecturer in English, University of Liverpool; Ian F. A. Bell, B.A., Ph.D., Senior Lecturer in American Studies, University of Keele

XVIII African, Caribbean, Indian, Australian, and Canadian Literature in English 665
James Booth, B.A., B.Litt., Lecturer in English, University of Hull; Susheila Nasta, B.A., M.A., Lecturer in Literary Studies, Portsmouth Polytechnic; Prabhu S. Guptara; John Thieme, B.A., Ph.D., Lecturer in English, North London Polytechnic; Charles Steele, B.A., Ph.D., Associate Professor of English, University of Calgary

XIX Literary Theory 762
N. W. O. Royle, M.A., D.Phil.; Laura Marcus, B.A., Lecturer in English, University of Southampton; Tony Crowley, M.A., Dip. Gen. Ling. & Comp. Phil., Lecturer in English, University of Southampton; Ronald R. Macdonald, B.A., M.Phil., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of English, Smith College; Rachel Bowlby, M.A., Ph.D., Lecturer in English, University of Sussex

Material in German: Mike Hammersley, B.A., Lecturer in German, Loughborough University. Reviews are marked M.H.

Books Received 799

Indexes, by Drusilla Calvert
I. Critics 839
II. Authors and Subjects Treated 874